

# RISE OF ANTICHRIST

VOL. 2



BY  
GYEORGOS CERES HATONN  
A PHOENIX JOURNAL

***RISE OF ANTICHRIST***

**Vol. 2**

ISBN 1-56935-185-6

First Edition Printed by

PHOENIX SOURCE PUBLISHERS, Inc.  
P.O. Box 27353  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

March 1998

Printed in the United States of America

The Phoenix Journals **are** intended as a "real time" commentary on current events, how current events relate to past events and the relationships of both to the physical and spiritual destinies of mankind.

All of history, as we now know it, has been revised, rewritten, twisted and tweaked by selfishly motivated men to achieve and maintain control over other men. When one can understand that everything is comprised of "energy" and that even physical matter is "coalesced" energy, and that **all** energy emanates from God's thought, one can accept the idea that the successful focusing of millions of minds on one expected happening will cause it to happen.

If the many prophecies made over thousands of years are accepted, these are the "end times" (specifically the year 2000, the second millennium, etc.). That would put us in the "sorting" period and only a few short years from the finish line. God has said that in the end-times would come the WORD--to the four comers of the world--so that each could decide **his/her** own course toward, or away from, divinity--based upon **TRUTH**.

So, God sends His Hosts--Messengers--to present that **TRUTH**. This is the way in which He chooses to present it, through the Phoenix Journals. Thus, these **journals are** Truth, which cannot be copyrighted; they are compilations of information already available on Earth, researched and compiled by others (some, no doubt, for this purpose) which should not be copyrighted. Therefore, these journals are not copyrighted (except **SZPAPU ODYSSEY** which is "fiction").

The first sixty or so journals were published by America West Publishing which elected to indicate that a copyright had been applied for on the theory that the ISBN number (so necessary for booksellers) was dependent upon the copyright. Commander Hatonn, the primary author and compiler, insisted that no copyrights be applied for and, to our knowledge, none were.

If the Truth is to reach the four corners of the world, it must be freely passed on. It is hoped that each reader will feel free to do that, keeping it in context, of course.

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

<u>CHAPTER</u>	<u>PAGE</u>
CHAPTER 1 .....	1
SAT., FEB. 7, 1998.....	1
TOO LATE FOR SOME THINGS .....	1
<i>RISE OF ANTICHRIST</i> , PART EIGHT	
ESSAY EIGHT, THE <i>COUNCIL ON</i>	
<i>FOREIGN RELATIONS VERSUS</i>	
<i>THE KREMLIN</i> .....	2
CHAPTER 2 .....	13
SAT., FEB. 7, 1998.....	13
<i>RISE OF ANTICHRIST</i> , PART NINE	
ESSAY NINE. <i>THE GREAT BETRAYAL</i> .....	13
CHAPTER 3 .....	25
SAT., FEB. 7, 1998.....	25
<b>TRIALS</b> AND TRIBULATIONS .....	25
<i>RISE OF ANTICHRIST</i> , PART TEN	
ESSAY TEN, THE <i>END OF THE WORLD</i> .....	25
ESSAY ELEVEN, <i>HOPE FOR SURVIVAL</i> .....	28
CHAPTER 4 .....	39
SUN., FEB. 8, 1998 .....	39
<i>RISE OF ANTICHRIST</i> , PART ELEVEN	
<i>APOCALYPSE, V: THE SEVEN BOWLS</i>	
<i>THE ANGELS AND THE BOWLS</i> .....	40
CHAPTER 16 .....	40
<i>VI: BABYLON THE GREAT</i> .....	45
CHAPTER 18 .....	47
CHAPTER 19 .....	52
<b>VII: THE CONSUMMATION</b> .....	53
CHAPTER 20 .....	55
CHAPTER 5 .....	58
MON., FEB. 9, 1998 .....	58
RAIN FALLS! .....	58
CHAPTER 6 .....	63
MON.. FEB. 9. 1998.....	63
WHO GOES THERE?.....	63
PLOT AND <b>PLOTTERS</b> .....	63

<i>PLOT AM) PLOTTERS-ANTI-GENTILISM</i>	
PART ONE: AT THE ROOT OF IT	
ALL... ANTI-GENTILISM.....	65
ANTISEMITISM REPEATS ITSELF .....	71
CHAPTER 7 .....	76
TUE.. FEB. 10. 1998.....	76
I AM OF "THE CHRIST.. THEREFORE	
ANTICHRIST IS MY ADVERSARY .....	76
<i>EVIL AND IMMORAL MEANS WILL</i>	
<i>ALWAYS BEGET BAD ENDS</i> .....	76
YOU WOULDN'T WANT TO BE <b>BILL CLINTON</b> .....	77
<i>PLOT AND PLOTTERS-ANTI-GENTILISM</i>	
PART TWO.....	79
JEWS MADE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION.....	80
FR. <b>FAHEY</b> .....	82
FREE-MASONS SERVE JEW MASTERS .....	84
MASONIC OATH IMMORAL.....	86
CHAPTER 8 .....	88
<b>FRI.</b> FEB. 13, 1998 .....	88
CLINTON <b>VS.</b> GORE; AND THEN IT	
GETS EVEN WORSE!.....	88
SPECULATION ON GORE <b>WHITE HOUSE</b>	
by Martin <b>Mann</b> .....	88.
THE PLAYERS.....	91
<i>PLOT AND PLOTTERS-ANTI-GENTILISM</i>	
PART THREE. THE LAST	
ENDS OF MASONRY.....	94
RACE AWAKENING OF GENTILES.	
DOWNFALL OF JEWS .....	96
"GENTILE IDIOTS" .....	101
CONSPIRACY OF SILENCE.....	104
CHAPTER 9 .....	107
SAT.. <b>FEB.</b> 14. 1998.....	107
LET HIM SPEAK.....	107
I'M OK-YOU'RE OK.....	111
ARABS SEE MIDEAST ENGULFED IN BLOOD	
by Warren <b>Hough</b> .....	112
PART 1. <i>GLOBAL PARASITES</i>	
<b>THE</b> INTERNATIONAL JEW .....	115
PREFACE .....	116

FOREWORD.....	117
CHAPTER 10.....	120
SAT., FEB. 14, 1998.....	120
HAPPY VALENTINE DAY TO YOU.....	120
PART 2, <i>GLOBAL PARASITES: THE JEW</i> IN CHARACTER AND BUSINESS.....	121
CHAPTER 11.....	137
SUN., FEB. 15, 1998.....	137
THOUGHTS FOR A WINTER DAY.....	137
U.S. CONDONES MIDEAST MASSACRE by Warren Hough.....	141
CARNAGE CONDONED.....	141
PART 3, <i>GLOBAL PARASITES: GERMANY'S</i> REACTION AGAINST THE JEW.....	144
CHAPTER 12.....	156
MON., FEB. 16, 1998.....	156
WHEN AN ANSWER SEEMS UNCLEAR--THINK!.....	156
PART 4, <i>GLOBAL PARASITES</i> MODERN BUSINESS.....	159
CHAPTER 13.....	167
TUE., FEB. 17, 1998.....	167
PART 5, <i>GLOBAL PARASITES: JEWISH</i> HISTORY IN THE UNITED STATES.....	167
CHAPTER 14.....	177
WED., FEB. 18, 1998.....	177
QUESTIONS ARE REAL AND THERE SHOULD BE ANSWERS.....	177
"WE DON'T GIVE A DAMN!".....	181
"THE WHOLE WORLD IS AGAINST US!".....	182
PART 6, <i>GLOBAL PARASITES: THE JEWISH</i> QUESTION-FACT OR FANCY?.....	184
IMPORTANT ANNOUNCEMENT.....	199
APPENDIX OF DEFINITIONS.....	i

**BOOK INFORMATION AT END OF JOURNAL**

CHAPTER 1

REC #2 HATONN

SAT., FEB. 7, 1998 10:41 A.M. YR. 11, DAY 175

SAT., FEB. 7, 1998

TOO LATE FOR SOME THINGS

I am caused to wonder what in the world you people think we are doing? I tell you that we have moved past the prophecies and right into the Apocalypse and you drowse on. You go play in things that have **NO MEANING**. You think that you have tabs on some new something or other--THERE IS NO NEW ANYTHING OR OTHER. We are dragged down and actually stopped in some instances by perceptions which even my team thinks more important in a moment than our own work. It is not acceptable but human beings are not always able to be discerning enough to be acceptable to higher priorities.

If, however, we can't get return even to the extent of **READING OUR MATERIAL**--from some of our participants--we are going to start cutting strings right and left. Some are biting off more than they can or will chew and it is not alright--at the expense of one moment of our funds or time. You just continue to bring more chaos, distraction and time consumption on those distractions within my own time schedule. I tell you and repeat it, and still, it is as if you cannot hear or see. It is not going to be **SOMEBODY ELSE** who doesn't get our job done, friends--**THINK ABOUT IT**. What is more important than the immediacy of our work **TODAY**? Well, where is everybody who is usually waiting for the fingers to stop? I claim priorities in this mission and I abdicate nor relinquish to anyone or to any task.

Others get meetings? Well, it had better **pay handsomely** in every aspect. If your time is too thin, **then cancel SOMETHING ELSE BESIDES ME, PLEASE**.

What we will be offering next in the *ANTICHRIST* series will be "old hat" by the time we write it--some many years later than the author's observations. That, in itself, SHOULD TERRORIZE YOU A BIT.

## RISE OF ANTICHRIST

### PART EIGHT

[QUOTING, *ANTICHRIST*, Coughlin (Circa 1970):]

#### ESSAY EIGHT

### THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS VERSUS THE KREMLIN

(A)

The C.F.R. and its associates are well unified both in motivation, procedure and objectives. Many persons regard their 1500 members in the **United** States as the elite of the nation in many respects. Their leadership in wealth, political and sociological areas is unquestioned. They are expert in mass psychology, organization and influence through the news media which they control. Definitely they present an oligarchy of rare individuals whom those dedicated to socialistic democracy and the destruction of the establishment castigate violently and, sometimes, unjustly.

As a christian, naturally, I uphold the One World-ism proposed by Jesus Christ. I fear its counterpart as advertised by the C.F.R. This fear exists not because the latter maliciously seeks evil (which is not true), nor because it seeks world unity by waging a secularistic warfare against christianity. (This is only partially true.)

The affirmations require some enlightenment. Thus, to do so, my thesis is this: Christianity is a divine establishment in its functions, teachings and structure. [H: Well, it certainly SHOULD be although it has long since lost all original

meaning of "life in Christ".] The human element which operates the structure, however, has seriously compromised its Divine Founder that Christ insisted on the usage of faith more than fickle reason, on divine inspiration more than on scientific research, on the motivation of eternal happiness rather than on terrestrial prosperity.

Yet, after nearly 2000 years of growth, this divine institution has seemingly manifested an inability to establish a world of "one Faith, One Lord and One Baptism". On the contrary, particularly since 1453 and the Renaissance, the structure slowly decayed until the Lutheran Revolution exploded; then the decay slowly accelerated until the violent eruption of Marx, **Engels** and **Stalin**; then, with the advent of the three world wars (the climax of a hundred previous wars), the acceleration again increased almost beyond computation until the once powerful Catholic Church is now contemplating merging into the disorganized ranks of the World Council of Churches. [H: **The Judeo-Christian One World Church!**] In each instance, the Church was the major loser.

Despite its decadence, the Church still is a divine establishment [H: **This poor guy just can't see it can he?**]; its earthly battlers still are **supernaturalized** by sacraments; its leaders are still the divinely consecrated "miracle men" (no other title is adequate) [H: **Oh I can think of a lot of more suitable titles.**] who, lamentably, have divested themselves of belief in themselves and their calling. As such they have become inferior competitors to persons of the elite laity who lay no claim to "miracle men" but who have been compelled by circumstances to take over the world leadership in an effort to secure a modicum of peace and prosperity in this life, at least; a peace which is unthinkable without worldwide cooperation. [H: **Unholy Crusades and Inquisitions and mystical witchcraft, ladies and gentlemen? Is that what you think will set this world to peace and righteousness? WAKE UP, you foolish dreamers--for the nightmare is at hand and you mystically dream of magic and fix-it potions. The next thing you will get on the "christian" side is a JESUSIAN FALSE TEACHING DELIBERATELY DUMPED ONTO YOU AND IT WILL**

HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH SPIRITUAL EXISTENCE OR CHRIST. IT WILL BE A **HUMANIST** OF THE WORST KIND, CONSTRICTURE ON YOUR VERY SOULS. **THIS IS SERIOUS AND IT IS NOW WON BY YOU-WARMONGERS.]**

This horrible betrayal of Christ and His way of doing things through belief rather than through reason; through grace more than through science, is a tragedy too enormous to gage; a tragedy whose course can be altered only if a few brave prelates will rebel against their national organization and scuttle the century-old policies which have proven disastrous. [H: This author is the more important tragedy of this type of inability to see facts or Truth.]

And the second part of my thesis is this: The C.F.R., or whatever human institution preceded it or will follow it, is the normal type of organization that should be expected to emerge from the ruins of christianity's false policies. No person or nation sits in a sinking vessel until it becomes submerged. [H: Well, today it is submerged!] At least recourse can be had to the lifeboats in which there might be some chance for survival. It is that principle which prompts men to abandon the Church, not because of Christ but because of its churchmen who failed to avoid the perils of the recent centuries.

I hold no brief for the C.F.R. nor hope for its success, because history has proven that man, of his own ability, can neither save himself nor solve the problems of life with its thorns and thistles, its cancer and polio, its hatred and war. The lifeboats of naturalism, atheism and a Marxist One World-ism will never dock humanity on the shores of survival let alone raise man from the dead. Thus the C.F.R. and its captains of finance are fighting the Prince of this world who is immeasurably mightier. Him they can never conquer. He will use them and destroy them. [H: Yes, but a lot of misery will come between now and then.]

Granted that the C.F.R., its associates and institutions are purely secular, still, as an organization. they are Antichrist, not

by intent but by non-malicious design. The whole concept is a leaking ship which mean persons will board to seek safety.

To form a better concept of the C.F.R. may I outline the prominence, power and efforts of one of its families.

(B)

The money and finance of this nation as we know is controlled by the Federal Reserve Bank System, a privately owned institution. James **Warburg**, a member of the C.F.R., comes from the family chiefly responsible for this Banks' creation; and it was he and his private banks who financed **Trotsky** and **Lenin** from his sources in New York and Frankfurt.

On February 17, 1950, in addressing a Committee of the United States, Mr. **Warburg** said, "We shall have world government whether or not you like it--by conquest or consent." He and his successors are determined, successful gentlemen. And such is the program of the C.F.R.

At a later date forty-seven members of the C.F.R. were present at San Francisco to dominate the founding of the United Nations. At the opening session **Alger Hiss**, the proven traitor, and a member of the C.F.R., was the Secretary General and with Leon Pasvolsky, also a member of the C.F.R., was personally responsible for writing the *Charter of the United Nations* which, as moribund as the organization appears to be, nevertheless is very much alive. In fact it is now planning to create a tax power, an international court and a punitive army. It will be ready to display the total dimension of the present placid iceberg within four years.

Today the Rockefeller family has succeeded the Warburgs, and exercises the major influence in the C.F.R. It is the same family under both David and Nelson who not only control the Chase Manhattan Bank, Chase National Bank and others, but also the many facets of the Standard Oil Corporation and a great percentage of the oil industry throughout the world. It is they

who name operators for various foundations and heads of the Department of State in several governments.

Particularly has this family controlled the Department of State in our Nation. With their cousins, Allen and John Foster Dulles, these men were among the founders of the C.F.R. Later on John Foster Dulles became the Secretary of State; Allen became a prominent partner of the law firm, Sullivan and **Cromwell**, which represents Standard Oil Corporations and other Rockefeller-controlled corporations; and Father Avery Dulles, S.J. is their voice in the Catholic Church where, at present, he is busy preparing the Bride of Christ to be harem-ized into the World Council of Churches. John Foster Dulles was active in the Federal Council of Church Organizations before his **priest-son** became a Catholic. He was also chairman of the Rockefeller Foundation and a trustee of the Carnegie Endowment. **[H: PROTOCOLS: "AS FOR WHAT YOU SAY ABOUT THEIR MAKING ATTEMPTS ON YOUR LIVES: MAKE YOUR SONS DOCTORS AND APOTHECARIES, THAT THEY MAY TAKE AWAY CHRISTIANS' LIVES. AS FOR WHAT YOU SAY OF THEIR DESTROYING YOUR SYNAGOGUES: MAKE YOUR SONS CANONS AND CLERICS IN ORDER THAT THEY MAY DESTROY THEIR CHURCHES.** This poor author just didn't have it all available to him, did he? Ah, but he saw the players--he just didn't KNOW **WHO THEY WERE OR ARE.**]

An additional paragraph on this renowned scholar is apropos: While this C.F.R. official was chairman of the "Commission to Study the Basis for a Just and Lasting Peace" sponsored by the Marxist Federal Council of Churches in 1943, his group published their objective which said, (We desire) "a duly constituted world Government of delegated power; an international legislative body, an international court with ample jurisdiction, an international, adequate police force; a provision for enforcing its **id economic authority.**" **These** **h** were published in *Time*, March 16, 1942. Mr. John Foster Dulles **successfully** evaded orbiting into Communism and actually gained a reputation of being an anti-Communist.

No wonder his not-too-sound theologic son has been adopted by the National Bishops' organization to be their liaison man in their venture into World Churchism.

**[H:** Now, one more time: This information is available to you even from some TV stories. It is that **JESUS** is to be the Capstone of the Illuminati ANTICHRIST pyramid. It is also that Jesus is to be the CORNERSTONE of the Masonic Temple. All of these "ORDERS" worship LUCIFER. Go look at the oaths and assignments. **THIS IS NOT "THE CHRIST"**. This refers to A **MAN** chosen to deceive you for you would come to associate this "Jesus" with the term Christ. Therefore you would be unable to disassociate Jesus the man from Christ, hopefully, ever again. But the Antichrist who birthed the concept never lost sight of the goal of world domination and hence now offers you a **Jesugian** One World Religion which will toss out Jesus as **well** to further wipe-out you people of the LIE.]

All religions who base their **teachings** on "good" things and God laws, know the **difference--what** makes you so-called Christians so blind and dumb? Christ is NOT a man **called** ANYTHING. CHRIST is a way of life, a structure of perfection. You wish to honor this "Christ" with drinking "blood" and eating "flesh" as your very communion. You cannot reach heaven by wandering around and practicing everything offered in HELL. You must find the Christ beyond the veil, the shroud, THE LIE.]

To return to our subject: Following his tour as Secretary of State, Mr. Rockefeller's cousin, Mr. Dulles, was succeeded by another Rockefeller associate, Christian **Herter** (C.F.R.), who married into the family **[H: PROTOCOLS: "Let us take care not to hinder the marriage of our men with Christian girls, for through them we shall get our foot into the most closely locked circles. If our daughters marry Goyim, they will be no less useful, for the children of a Jewish mother are ours. Let us foster the idea of free love, that we may destroy among Christian women attachment to the principles and practices of their religion.];** then under John Kennedy, came Dean Rusk

(C.F.R.), who marched straight from Rockefeller Foundation to the Secretary of State office. President Kennedy, under pressure, also appointed Chester Bowles (C.F.R.) from the Rockefeller Brothers Fund. And almost ad **infinitum** the parade goes forward until Mr. **Nixon** appointed John Mitchell as Attorney General who, until then, was Nelson Rockefeller's attorney; **and DR. KISSINGER** as acting Secretary of State for foreign policies. (He was Mr. Rockefeller's close associate in the C.F.R.) **[H: And STILL IS.]**

These paragraphs relative to the Rockefeller families are required knowledge to form a background on present day thinking, and on their influence in government and Church.

**(C)**

If the preceding paragraphs indicate very briefly both the thrust and influence of this highly respectable Rockefeller family, these following remarks indicate, in part, their wealth and their relation to tax-exemption. The subject is the "Rockefeller Foundation" which is the largest stockholder of Standard Oil of New Jersey. This means it not only owns the stock but receives annual dividends therefrom. **As** of recent date the Foundation owned 4-million, 300 thousand shares worth many millions of dollars. In addition, (I am quoting from "One world" by Gary Allen, American Opinion Magazine of June 1972), "The foundation owns 2-million shares of Standard Oil (Indiana), 230-thousand shares of Standard Oil (California), 300-thousand shares of Socony-Mobil, 300-thousand shares of Continental Oil and 100-thousand shares of Union Tank Car...." According to the **Patman** Report, six other Rockefeller Foundations own 3-112-million shares of Jersey Standard, 300-thousand shares of Socony-Mobil, 450-thousand shares of Ohio Standard... the assets of Standard of Jersey alone are valued at \$15-billion. These combined assets of Socony-Mobil, Jersey Standard, Indiana Standard and California Standard in all of which the Rockefeller-were major stockholders, amounted to \$30 and 1/2-billion. **[H: Do you REALLY think you are going to get non-carbon based fuels? Silly dreamers.]**

By using the Foundations as havens of security, the Rockefeller-alone have more than \$50-billion sheltered from the Federal Government's tax officials; and this fabulous sum earns yearly dividends which are also untaxed. To measure the size of these "foundation" entities is almost impossible when one considers that the Rockefeller fortunes have one holding company alone--Jersey Standard--operating in 52 nations and marketing in more than 100 countries. This is the story of (ONLY) one Foundation and one family.

With these seemingly preposterous facts as a background, may we reason for a few paragraphs:

Granted that the **Rockefellers** and the 1500 members of the C.F.R. are One World motivated; granted this, likewise, is the goal of the Kremlin; granted that the C.F.R. has made many overtures towards the communists both through foreign relation policies implemented by the government and through the offices of the United Nations, it is still unacceptable for me to conclude that the American elitists plan to surrender to Moscow. Bluntly, they plan either to mollify Moscow or, at least, compress the plans and objectives of the Kremlin into an acceptable conjunction with those of a new fashioned Marxist government in America which the oligarchy will control as they did the last five administrations. They persist in forgetting they are playing into Satan's hands. **[H: It doesn't pay to ever forget for a split second that THE ELITE CONTROLLERS ARE THOSE WHO STRUCTURED THE ENTIRE PROGRAM, INCLUDING COMMUNISM IN RUSSIA. BUT, SOVIET RUSSIA IS NOT BY ANY MEANS, RUSSIA, AND I SUGGEST YOU NOT FORGET THAT FACT EITHER!]**

Politics is a game, if one wants to regard it in that light. At least contacts with other nations, friendly or unfriendly, are unavoidable. To win the game, or, more politely, to hold contact with unfriendly nations bent on destroying our country and to outwit and out-general them; or to win them over to our way of thinking, is the name of the game or the objective towards which the C.F.R. is striving. Both contestants are endeavoring each to win its own goal without God. One in definitely **Antichrist**; the

other, at the utmost, is neutral but does not expect help from Christ. Who will win? Satan's Kremlin will win. [H: Because it becomes the SAME THING, without specific geographical location.]

This is the contest which should preoccupy the attention of the episcopal world. Already the Catholic Church has been rejected by the Kremlin and is merely tolerated by the C.F.R. and the United Nations. At present it is not a serious combatant because its bishops are attempting to compete for leadership by sheathing the sword of Truth and oneness and abdicating their throne of miracles.

Thus, we Americans who still strive to survive, even though our churches become empty tombs, must do some solid thinking both as nationals as well as christians.

To do so, it is a "moral-must" on the part of the bishops to take up where Christ left off, namely to oppose the tax-exempted foundations which control well over **\$300-billion** of dividend-earning assets. Christ initiated this campaign when He castigated the Pharisees for devouring the homes of widows and orphans, thus taxing them into abject poverty. He got Himself murdered for having done this as well as for driving the **money-changers** from the temple. Possibly a few bishops can get themselves "murdered" in the **press** and in Congress for following up this policy.

Tom Paine, the insurgent Englishman who encouraged our forefathers to fight "taxation without representation" said, "It is not only our duty to fight tyranny but also to fight tyrants." That, too, was the philosophy of the Fathers of the Church who not only fought heresy but also heretics by name.

It is my opinion that there is no recovery of prestige, respect or influence for the Church in America until this campaign is launched. Too many informed lay persons are too resolute to tolerate episcopal silence on this subject.

Per se, neither a sound christian nor American can oppose private ownership of oil or bank interests as long as the owner pays taxes on his open or hidden wealth which increases by way of dividends. Nor can an American, now beyond the point of confusion and disgust with the impotency of democracy, complain too much if an oligarchy seeks control of the nation's foreign policies. Fifteen hundred expert non-christians or **ex-christians** of high intellectual powers and highest news media and press control are superior to the rioters, revolutionaries and mob-minded philosophers.

Regard this suggestion only as a temporary intervention in these days when politics are debased and organized minorities of a revolutionary type are endangering the life of our country.

A contest between Moscow and Washington is inevitable. Who will win? The Kremlin, of course. The victory of the Kremlin, however, will be short-lived--very short-lived. The second coming of Jesus Christ is as certain as tomorrow's sunrise and will endure for eternity without another intervention or disturbance. [H: WRONG! GOD WILL RETURN AND THE "IDEA" CALLED JESUS WILL GO DOWN WITH THE CHURCH AND IN THE BLOODBATH OF THE **NEW WORLD ORDER**. Eternity without another intervention or disturbance? No, no, **and NO**. That becomes mere wishful thinking and **fantasizing**. It is not even worthy of **GOD's** thinking people.]

[END OF QUOTING]

When will you understand, people of the world, that there is no booger called Kremlin? There is one entity behind the entire surge of evil intent--**ANTICHRIST**. You can huff and puff, war and die, but you won't find **GOD IN THE LIE**. Others around the globe who have felt the brunt of your maniacal and incestuous stupidity, will not wait for you to catch **up, sleepers** of America. When these other segments of the world risk up to confront the Antichrist of these Elite--Apocalypse is upon you--and it is **NOW SO**.

## CHAPTER 2

REC #3 HATONN

SAT., FEB. 7, 1998 12:55 P.M. YR. 11, DAY 175

SAT., FEB. 7, 1998

RISE OF ANTICHRIST

PART NINE

[QUOTING, *ANTICHRIST*, Coughlin (Circa 1970):]

ESSAY NINE

THE GREAT BETRAYAL

(A)

Probably thirty-two to thirty-six percent of the Catholic population has been scandalized to such an extent that faith in episcopal leadership (or lack of leadership) has been seriously warped. This information is so common that specifications to support the observation are unnecessary.

As a matter of record the Church Militant has lost more adherents in the past fifty years than it did in the previous five hundred years. Its once highly valued and prosperous missionary activities are moribund; and its commission "to preach the gospel to every creature" has become a haunting memory. History will record that Martin Luther's revolution was a transient cloudburst compared to the present flood: for Karl Marx has removed more members from the Catholic Church Militant than did any previous religious convulsion. He and his associates, having seized the momentum generated by the Augustinian friar, sparked the Earth into a motion which produced the conflagration of three world wars over which pontificated Protestant, Catholic and ex-christian leaders; and, finally, dominated

These incredible buffoons have stripped your world of assets, property and, now, LIFE. And you sit on your backsides and ponder Bill Clinton's zipper problems. The next zipper you note will be on your body-bags--sold to you, of course, at rip-off **Khazarian** prices. How can the Turks, for instance, forget the **Khazars**? How can Saudi Arabia ever forget the rip-off of Rockefeller's Chase-Manhattan banking **thefts**? World, what is wrong with your brains? Have you already forfeited your souls? You petition God for help; HE HELPS and OFFERS, and you sit and piddle in your playpens. You either must act when opportunity is available--or you may as well never act at all and kiss it goodbye before we sweat our own guts to fiddle-strings trying to shake you awake. We in this place are just about ready to sit back and meditate on our own zippers. It is already easier to create another environment rather than try to salvage the one you have presented. Why do we continue to try? Because GOD HAS CHILDREN HERE TOO!

We need a break now for it is not such a good day in the heart and souls. Adonai.

the peace conferences and summit meetings which, most certainly, will ignite the final explosion.

[H: Dharma keeps trying to account for the "**Third** World War" as we go along here. So too are lots of you others. Well, consider that you **ARE IN IT AS WE WRITE! THE THIRD, THE BIG, AND PROBABLY THE LAST. ]**

Those who are abreast of the extraordinary movements in the world of politics and religion are aware of the uncontrollable currents in which both the captains of State and church are hopelessly involved. Day by day problems appear to increase both in momentum and magnitude despite man's best efforts to contain them. In our lifetime the League of Nations, conceived in a cavernous womb of "get-along-without-God", did not survive the lecherous Peace Treaty of Versailles. Following World War **II** the United Nations, constitutionally atheistic, surfaced as a second attempt to unite the human race into a one-world corpus with aspirations of its developing into a one-world government.

In the religious world a similar cycle of evolution is very evident. First: Since the surrender of Constantinople in 1453 christian leaders recognized the futility of fashioning a **one-religious** world. The impasse compelled both christians and Mohammedans to acknowledge by secret conference and open treaty the permanency of Mohammedanism which, in its final analysis, was an outgrowth of **Arianism** as arianism, in turn, developed from fractured christianity.

Second: Since World War **II** both Protestants and Catholics have become desperately interested in forming a single ecumenical organization wherein they can strengthen their sagging moral and numerical influence. (Mohammedans 750-million; Christians 620-million; other non-christians **1-1/2 BILLION.**) [H: But note that those of Mohammed alone so outnumber you "christians" as to be quite frightening if "they" weren't far more **GODLY IN CONCEPT, INTENT, AND BELIEF THAN ARE YOU RECENTLY CONVERTED AN-TICHRISTIANS.** For Gosh sakes, **Jesusians**, the Evangelis-

tic **Pentecostals** are going to **RAPTURE YOU TO THE NEAREST SPACE EXTERMINATOR'S CHAMBERS.]**

Third: there is the alarming tax situation compelling both the minority Protestants and Catholics into an integration.

This proposed American amalgamation of Catholic and Protestant is more or less a veiled secret. It is planned to establish a worldwide organization which is counter to the one Christ and the Holy Spirit established when they organized the original "one faith" structure.

Few acquainted with the present novelty understand the intemperate haste of a score of American prelates who, in panic, seemingly choose to abandon the Bark of Peter. The bigger, better, modernized, nuclear flagship of the National Council of Churches has lured them, despite its many direct and indirect **af-**filiations with Communism. They have forgotten how to exclaim, "Master save us, lest we perish." So, for the nonce, there is arm-in-arm-ism with non papal christian sects as the leaders of American Catholicism aspire to join a **jello** entity for a materialistic objective.

Indeed, each member of this organization will be forced to accept the nonsensical conclusion that a score of rotting apples can produce one healthy Macintosh (apple, that is).

Wheels are spinning erratically in many episcopal offices. The **fait** accompli has not yet been achieved. However, both Catholic and Protestants are on their way to become a new kind of "One" without any clear understanding of who they are, where they are going or under what flag they are fighting Christ's battle.

The "Joint Study Committee on Possible Roman Catholic Membership in the National Council of Churches" was set up two years ago by the bishops of America (1970). It has printed a record of its two years work in a forty-seven-page **report**. Its findings were finally written by the fuzzy theologian, Father Avery **Dulles**, S.J., son of John Foster Dulles, Secretary of

State during the Eisenhower Administration. The Secretary was a top official in the National Council of Churches which operated under the discredited title of the Federal Council of Churches.

At present a Catholic commission, appointed by the Bishops of the United States, is preparing to betroth publicly the "One, Holy, Catholic and Apostolic Church" (as Catholics formerly believed)--to the presently unnamed master of the harem who will preside over the National Council of Churches which is more apt to prefer Moscow to Vatican City.

Let it be a matter of documented history to record the names of the seven Catholics officially selected to serve on this prenuptial committee: Catholic co-Chairman, Bishop Charles H. **Helmsing** of the Kansas City-St. Joseph Diocese; Bishop Joseph L. Bernardin, Secretary of the National Council of Catholic Bishops; Father Avery **Dulles**, S.J., professor at Bellarmine School, Chicago, Ill.; Father Fredrick **McManus**, Executive Secretary of the Bishops Committee on liturgy; and Father Edward Neil, Assistant Secretary of the NCCB.

This constitutes the skeleton crew. The unnamed personages behind the curtains are vastly more important both in power and prestige.

Insofar as each unit of the NCC has proven to be a failure in its own sphere, how can a proper Catholic rest at ease inside the jurisdiction of such a worldwide religious monstrosity?

Catholic churchmen, evidently, have been "keeping company" with this hidden harem-master for some time. As early as 1966 the General Board of the Council officially recognized the Catholic Church as being in general accord with its principles. Already five Catholics are members of the Council Staff. Since 1970 Catholics served on the council's theological group, known as "The Commission on Faith". The most shocking information of all is this: Pope Paul VI recently contributed \$10,000.00 to the NCC Commission on "Faith and Order", which gift was accompanied by the Papal words, "(May) this gesture dispel any

cloud that may be hanging over our relations with the World Council of Churches and help to further collaboration even in those forms prevailing until now."

An interesting side-notation is found in the fact that, while many Catholic dioceses already are members of NCC Councils, (almost 100 at this writing) many Protestant churches have terminated their association with the NCC because of "its inordinate, immoral and un-American support of left wing activities".

To say that many clerical and lay Catholics are disturbed on reading this is a flagrant understatement. Even mature persons who do not read available literature on ecclesiastical trends fortunately are simplistic and mercifully uninformed of what is transpiring inside the Church. Unfortunately many priests are not "in-personages" on the motives, plots, plans and purposes of their hierarchy. "Why," one asks, "has there been a sudden reversal of policy? What has happened to the firm condemnation by the Popes from **Leo XIII** to **Pius XI** of this type of **ecumenism**?"

Having recorded the preceding alarming happenings, I am insistent on seeking an answer. To preface my solution, the answer does not lie in the assertion that the Holy Father has grown fearful of his own position; nor that he has changed either his faith or philosophy; nor that those like myself, who have been notorious for our opposition to Communism or Marxism for more than fifty years are about to surrender; nor is it logical merely to surmise. An official answer is demanded to destroy the suspicions such gestures create.

Transferring my thought, momentarily, from this hideous manifestation of disloyalty to the ironclad doctrines of Jesus Christ in which there is no elasticity or compromise on many points, may I cite four historic facts of interest, mostly associated with His Holiness, Paul VI. These may be classified as "dirty linen" which require exposure to the sunlight of explanation to firm our support of His Holiness.

**Fact one:** It is notorious that the Catholic hierarchy has ceased fighting Communism. This is reflected in the pronouncements in the Catholic press, in pulpits and classrooms by priests and nuns and by Catholic politicians.

**Fact two:** shortly after Communist Yugoslavia resumed diplomatic relations with the Vatican (1970) **Tito** was invited to visit Paul VI. The public press reported that "solemn honors" were accorded him; and the "red flag of Communism flew over the buildings of the Holy See." Magnificent honor to the man whose government murdered thousands of Catholics **[H: And other nice people, too.]**.

**Fact three:** The **ILO** (International Labor Organization) convened a worldwide meeting at Geneva, June 1970. One trustworthy American, George **Meany**, is my authority for stating that this organization "is an instrument of the Communists". Nevertheless, Pope Paul VI appeared before the assembled hierarchy of the **ILO** in June, 1971, and described this "instrument of Communism" as a "deserving and representative, international organism, so very congenial with our own mission of justice, of peace and of brotherhood". At the same time, our liberal United States Senate refused to sanction an annual donation from the American government to the **ILO** because of "its top-level Communist control".

**Fact four:** The **U.S. News and World Report** for July 5, 1971, observed that "Pope Paul Vi has espoused Red China's admission to the United Nations, and has made a number of conciliatory references to the Peking regime. "...The Review of the News for November 17, 1971, recorded further Vatican dealings with Red China, relating that, in return for Peking's "word" (words written on air) life would be better for the 4-million Catholics enslaved in Communist China..."

This essay does not pretend to be encyclopedic; nor could several volumes condense the multitude of once startling facts which have become so commonplace they no longer rate publicity; for since 1970, "off-beat" Catholicism has become the fifth mark of the Church which once boasted of its being "One,

Holy, Catholic and apostolic". Flirtation with Communistic principles has become the "in-thing" as are disobedience to the Holy Father (GOD) and disloyalty to our beleaguered country, long since the target of Marxist mobsters and purchased propagandists.

Now, may I attempt to rationalize the "Why" of some of these confusing facts: If Pope Paul hoists the flag of Communism when he **receives** in his own home and office a formal visitor from the Soviet government, can a true member of the Mystical Body of Christ applaud him? Yes! First because he, the Holy Father (Pope), has 60-million Catholic Christians living in mortal peril behind the iron curtain. **[H: Well there are more than that number into the millions living in mortal peril OUTSIDE the iron curtain--even back in 1971.1**

Most **importantly:** Paul is the Vicar of Christ. It was Christ who consorted **with** sinners because He came into the world to save neither the rich nor the poor but sinners. **[H: No comment!]** It was Christ who permitted a well known adulteress to wash His feet. It was Christ who, finally, from the pulpit of the cross, rationalized Paul's action when He said, "Father, forgive them for they know not what they do." **[H: Do you REALLY think that's what was meant?]**

**Stalin, Engles** and their butchers **[H: Khazarian Zionist One-Worlders, every one...]** murdered 21-million Christians, seized their churches, nationalized their children and perpetrated the worst persecution on world record.

If the blood of martyrs was the seed of Christians under Nero, what will one say about the 21-million martyred Russians? Paul knows the words. Who knows the future with certainty? **[H: And just WHO was this "Paul"? Ummnn Hummmn.]**

He has official contact with the Holy **S;pirit**. Only to him, for the present, has been spoken the words, "He who heareth you, heareth Me." Therefore, it is not the business of a **christian** soldier to question Pope Paul's authority or disregard his divine information. **[H: Why the H... heck, not?]** Bluntly,

how can one convert an enemy unless he makes contact with him? **[H: Ah, but just who in these tales got, and gets, converted? If these are the "christians" of the world--SPARE ME FROM THEM.]**

**(B)**

Too many bishops are Satan's little helpers. Too many are second-hand Antichrists, at least in the lukewarm manner described by Christ. Bishops, we agree, should love Communists, but we challenge them for adopting Communistic policies and principles out of fear for survival since the Holy Spirit has already armed them with invincible weapons.

To rationalize the so-called "dirty linen" of criticism aimed at Pope Paul's approaches to the Communists (not communism) is not difficult for those who understand the master's attitude towards sinners and His persecutors. **[[ How fuzzy can you get, people? I said you can work with your enemy without becoming the enemy. The Church became the very Communists they claimed to abhor.]**

The bishops' advances to Communism and non-Catholic philosophies, however, present a totally different problem. Can a sincere Catholic applaud the **NCCB's** subversive and subterranean effort to join the World Council of Churches or its affiliates? Their highly suspicious and suspected motive for so doing seems not to spread the faith but to "save the money".

For more than fifty years the World Conference of Churches and particularly its American affiliate, the National Council of Churches, in which the Catholic Church is now interested, has been operating under a cloud of suspicion. Recall that those churches which enjoy tax-exemption are manned by well educated gentlemen. Citizens in their category are aware that approximately \$300-billion of Foundation money (**e.g.** Ford, Rockefeller, etc., **etc.**) is also tax-exempt, is expended on charitable institutions; a larger sum on questionable social activities which oftentimes are socialistic or anti-American; and the balance invested at interest to swell the original fund.

It is painfully obvious the educated churchmen never contest the policy of challenging these tax-exemptions which, if the foundations were taxed, would amount approximately with re-investments to \$10-billion (Federal and State) per year. This money could feed the poor, cure the sick and care for the aged. **[H: Hummm, the very ones Jason Brent and Mensa would kill off.]** It is money the middle class citizens must supply in taxes from their already exploited pay envelopes.

Now the tragic question: Why the criminal silence on the part of both Protestant and Catholic clergymen? My answer is more than a suspicion. It is this: Because the churchmen fear the powerful corporations which control the tax-exempt foundations will lobby legislation through Congress to tax the churches.

This conclusion is not a mathematical certainly. However, I am conscious of the mortal fear the churchmen have of being taxed. I am doubly conscious they seldom refer to Christ's courage in attacking the "exempt" Pharisees. Words of the Master keep ringing amidst the din of the "not guilty" cries of some frightened writers. "Woe to you Pharisees who devour the houses of widows and orphans. Woe to you Pharisees who place imponderable burdens on the backs of the poor. Woe to you whited sepulchers filled with dead men's' bones." Pharisees and foundations are one breed, both of whom exploit the poor Jews, the poor Americans, the poor christians and pagans. **[H: And is PROVEN to be "the Pharisees"? Thank you for remembering!]**

History is repeating itself. The ecclesiastical Pharisees protect the financial foundations--tax-exempt brothers protecting each other. They shed tears over racism, but will not breathe even a sigh for the causes to which are traced the origins of poverty.

How far these clergymen have departed from their apostolic predecessors is beyond assessment. It constitutes a new image for the bishops in a day when the Christ-image of the apostles is being totally abandoned.

To firm my observations as to what has happened in America under the leadership of our present bishops, read an exceptional Roman release which appeared in the *New York Times* and *Detroit Free Press* (Saturday, May 13, 1972). It was publicized worldwide because its author and the journal in which it first appeared are above the ordinary. The article is reproduced here below:

"ROME--a Vatican weekly said this week that the Roman Catholic Church in the United States was being shaken by a "tremendous earthquake" and seemed on the verge of collapse, but it voiced the hope that it would be saved by its "silent majority".

The publication *L'Osservatore Della Domenica* said that almost daily "some new disaster" was befalling the Church in America--priests deserting their ministry, nuns abandoning their convent, theologians looking for secular jobs, parochial schools closing.

The weekly lamented that Roman Catholic writers and publications in the United States were criticizing their church "with a masochistic furor that has few precedents in the history not only of the Church but also of any society".

**THE AUTHOR OF THE** article, the Rev. Father **Bat-**tista Mondin, wrote that during a recent visit to the United States several persons told him the Catholic Church would be "totally wiped out" within the next 20 years. **[H: Well?? Now harken up, readers; if this was truly the CHURCH OF GOD OR OF THE LIVING CHRIST--do you think there would be ANYTHING THAT COULD WIPE IT OUT? WHEN YOU LIVE THE LIE--YOU NOTE THAT YOU DO NOT SURVIVE--PERIOD, AND QUITE SIMPLE TO UNDERSTAND. THE TRUE BODY OF GOD WILL NOT BE WIPED OUT, GOOD BUDDIES.]**

Father Mondin is an Italian priest who works in the central administrative body of the Roman Catholic Church.

*L'Osservatore Della Domenica has no official Church status, although its articles often reflect the thinking of influential churchmen. Its editor, Federico Alessandrini, a layman who is also the official Vatican press spokesman, said that Father Mondin was "well qualified".*

The Italian priest gave three reasons for disarray in the American Church--excessive discussion and criticisms in the wake of the Ecumenical Council Vatican II (1962-65), infiltration of secularism into Roman Catholic thought in America and ethnic inferiority complexes.

**THE WRITER** explained that the secular fallacy consisted in regarding anything connected with an after life as irrelevant and the conviction that the church was significant only in that it was able to help counter war, hunger, racial conflicts and other social ills.

Recalling that the Roman Catholic Church in the United States has been nurtured by immigrants from Ireland, Italy, Poland and other European countries, Father Mondin said that many in these groups striving to be accepted by "Yankees", were renouncing their old-world religious traditions.

But, he said, there still is a strong "silent majority" among American Roman Catholics clinging to the Basic tenets of Christianity", and that this majority would guarantee the survival of their Church.

**[H: No, they won't guarantee anything save the ultimate downfall of that "church". It is steeped in WRONG AND FALSE CONCEPTS AND CAN NEVER SURVIVE IN A WORLD OF TRUTH OR, FURTHER, IN A WORLD OF "GETCHA" ALL AND EVERYTHING. IT CANNOT**

**SURVIVE IN THE REALM OF CHRIST NOR IN THE  
WORLD OF ANTICHRIST-PERIOD.]**

[END OF QUOTING]

Scribe, bear with me for we only have three more essays to make it through. It will not be easy for I will insist that everyone reading the **SCRIPTURES** offered for ALL "christians" are going to be **WRONG**. They cannot be correct for there was no one **NAMED "JESUS" TO BE TRANSLATED**. You simply will have to begin to grow up through the concept foisted off on you so that you would succumb to the New World Order One Church Antichrist. Oh, the words will make sense, the "Christed" quality will be integrated to fool you and you will grimace and hate me for my input. You have taken the easy way of the serpents and you are now dead-ended in the trap. How many of you will about-face, revolve around, and walk out again? **GOD WAITS**.

With 80-plus years of Catholicism and "not catholicism" in his training, how could you expect this man to realize his own errors? There is no more shackled a bunch of followers than those housed in the priesthood of such a secret and controlled **ORDER** as is the Roman Catholic Church, with the centuries and centuries of false teachings and wrong perceptions. You can only be what you believe, no more. You must come to **BE-LIEVE** in **TRUTH**--to **BE** more.

Let us have a rest, please. We can accomplish the work prior to the paper run if we stick right with it and I will give you the energy necessary for the task. Tarry with me for a while in the quiet, please. There shall be peace in the valley where ye dwell for it is my promise unto you--the reward of service beyond call to duty. I salute you and my team and all the readers without whom there would be no need or purpose for our mission. Adonai.

REC #4 **HATONN**

SAT., FEB. 7, 1998 3:36 P.M. YR. 11, DAY 175

SAT. FEB. 7. 1998

**TRIALS AND TRIBULATIONS**

You are about to get quoted to you a LOT of terrible Scriptures out of the book of instructions for apocalypse. Well, if YOU wrote the script for same, wouldn't you make sure the directors do the directing correctly according to your script? After all, the "producer" can shut the play down if the actors and staff do not play properly according to instructions. Sometimes a play is simply ~~so~~ bad it is **run** out of **town** and off the stage. A lot of people get hurt when this latter happens--count on it.

**RISE OF ANTICHRIST**

PART TEN

[QUOTING, *ANTICHRIST*, Coughlin (Circa 1970):]

ESSAY TEN

**THE END OF THE WORLD**  
**WORLD**

Many christians erroneously believe the Church Militant is indestructible and will endure for eternity. This is unhappy fiction; for the fact is both the Church Suffering in Purgatory and the Church Militant on Earth will be terminated. Already the Church Militant has been seriously fragmented. Many dioceses in Africa and Asia Minor have ceased to exist; many parishes and populations in Europe have accepted the culture of **an-tichristians**, not because of population movement but because of secessions.

More significantly, St. John the Evangelist, (prior to the year 92 A.D.) wrote a stinging rebuke to the Church at **Sadis** (*Apoc. 3:1*) in these words: "I know thy works; thou **hast** the name of being alive and thou art dead." A cursory evaluation of the present worldwide population unfolds a shocking commentary on the erosion of Catholicity; an erosion that has practically erased the life of the Church in Asia and destroyed the hope of regaining even an insignificant foothold in that most populated area of the Earth.

These observations are indirectly firmed in the twenty-fourth chapter of *St. Matthew* [**H: Who is this? WHO SAID?**] where **Jesus** [**H: Who?**] predicted the end of the world which involves the end of the Church Militant. Religiously, Catholics firmly believe in the plain, prosaic presentation of each verse in this startling passage. The first two verses read as follows: [**H: Religions are of the physical; spiritual is of GOD.**]

Matt. 24:1-2: *"And Jesus left the temple and was going away, when His disciples came forward to show Him the buildings of the temple. But He answered and said to them, 'Do you see **all** these things? Amen I say to you there will not be left here one stone upon another that will not be thrown down.'"* [**H: Now, I would trust that that is so.**]

The above prediction was made in the year C.32 A.D. In less than forty years (C.70 A.D.) Christ's words were **factualized** when Emperor Titus demolished Jerusalem leaving standing only the "Weeping Wall" which in 1972 A.D. is a haunting testimony to Christ's accuracy. This prophecy and its historic fulfillment is accepted by many scriptural scholars as a "proof-in-advance" of the predictions which follow in the succeeding verses of the same chapter.

Matt. 24:3-14: *"And as He was sitting on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately, saying, 'Tell us, when are these things to happen, and what will be the sign of Thy coming **and of the end of the world?**'"*

*"And in answer Jesus said to them, 'Take care that no one leads you astray. For many will come in my **name** saying, I am the **Christ**, and they will lead many astray. For you shall hear of wars and **rumors** of wars. Take care that you **do not** be alarmed, for these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; and there will be pestilences and **famines** and earthquakes in various places. But all these things are the beginnings of sorrows.'*

*"Then they will deliver you up to tribulations, and will put you to death; and you will be hated **by** all nations for my **name's** sake. And then many will fall away, and will betray one another, and will **hate** one another. And many **false** prophets will arise and will lead **many** astray. And because **iniquity** will abound, the charity of the **many** will grow cold. But whoever perseveres to the end, he shall be saved. And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in the whole world, for a witness to all **nations**; and then will come the end."*

[**H: Go right back up there to the FALSE translation of Esu Immanuel to "Jesus"—then move right on down to "for my name's sake" and I think the slip-in change will become obvious to you for all these things would be dumped on the back of the one whose name they would change to "Jesus" to confuse and confound all who would come after. Now look at the last sentence in italics: Read it and get your kleenex for we are bringing you that final gospel of the kingdom of GOD, readers—and then, WILL COME THE END!**]

Christ's [**H: You see, this man cannot seem to understand his own lack of willingness to use "Jesus" and "Christ" in the same breath--why would that be? Because "Jesus" is a name of a MAN; Christ is the state of being in perfection. They are NOT INTERCHANGEABLE AND THEY ARE NOT THE SAME. ONE CANNOT SUFFICE FOR THE OTHER--EVER, UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES, FOR THEY ARE MUTUALLY EXCLUSIVE LANGUAGE MEANINGS AND TERMS.**] predictions present a rather dismal picture:

- (1) Many will fall away.
- (2) Many will betray and hate one another.
- (3) Many false prophets will lead many astray.
- (4) The charity of the many will grow cold.
- (5) Some persons will have the courage to preach these **prophetic** facts to all nations before the end will have come.
- (6) The Church Militant will be hated by all nations for My name's sake.

In view of the recent post-Vatican assemblages of the prelates where committees are seriously surveying the possibility, if not probability, of uniting Mother Church to a Marxist-minded organization, where are we going? Are the prelates trying to avoid the hatred of men at the price of sacrificing loyalty to the Paraclete?

If the assembled prelates had expended as much zeal and effort implementing the mandates and doctrines of Christ as they have endeavoring to nullify His predictions, their score board of success and failure would read much differently today.

**[H: No, this is incorrect, for any "man"—be he of a Church or of any human placement--cannot find TRUTH IN FALSE CONCEPTS. RELIGION AND SPIRIT ARE OPPOSITE IN MEANING.]**

## ESSAY ELEVEN

### HOPE FOR SURVIVAL

(A)

In a previous essay I reported that His Holiness, Pope Paul VI, contributed substantial sums of money both to the ILO (a European Communist labor organization) and, to the leftist-inclined World Council of Churches or its affiliate.

In doing so, no attempt at that time was made to rationalize Paul's actions. because I felt it would be both forceful and un-

derstandable to close this series of essays with that thought in mind and, at the same time, disclose a "new look" at Communism, Capitalism and the future of the despairing world in which we live.

During my public career as a priest who was privileged to address millions of persons, I **consistently** and **forcefully** criticized the private manufacture and control of money **which is the** lifeblood of economy.

Food, shelter, clothing and health, in great degree, depend upon its availability as do the peace and prosperity of a nation. Without an abundance of pay-envelopes and profits, there cannot be an abundance of taxes to care for education, transportation and communication. Without a just and equitable distribution of the burdens of taxation, those who enjoy exemptions, when they are capable of sharing the burden, are exploiters both of the poor and the vast middle-class wage earners and salaried citizens.

Moreover, these persons or groups who, first, seize the power to create money (**be** it currency or credit) and then loan it to the government at interest are, indeed, the prime enemies of the nation, particularly when in time of war they profit not only on the privations and lives of their fellow citizens but on the manufacture and transportation of war materials. all of which are non-productive; **all** of which subtract from the wealth and wellbeing of society.

For more than fifty years the American public gradually has been learning that the Federal Reserve Banks which control our money also create it by a simple stroke of the pen. It cost them little save the paper, printing and distribution necessitated to put it into circulation when the government, which these same persons control, places an order for more billions of dollars to be "borrowed" in order to purchase battleships, submarines, bombers, bullets, rifles, uniforms and coffins for the uninformed, brainwashed soldiers whose lives are part of the expendable materials in the total involvement.

No longer does any informed citizen question who owns the Federal Reserve Banks. Probably he does not know the names and mailing addresses of the men and institutions who hold title but he definitely knows the United States Government does not own these hundred-billion dollar institutions which loan money not only for the processing of war but also for funds used to feed the poor, to hospitalize the sick, to build houses, roads and railways, to operate a federal government which spends close to \$800-billions each year. And this money is borrowed at approximately three percent interest which supplies a profit of \$24-billions each year even though the principle is never liquidated. In fact, the more billions of credit loaned to the government, the greater are the profits of the money creators.

These gentlemen also own more than \$300-billions of "foundation money" which (close to eighty-five percent) is invested in stocks, bonds, debentures and mortgages from which dividends are acquired--and all of it is tax-free! This is only the tip of the iceberg which does not disclose the hidden wealth of oil, energy, transportation, communications and other numerous items which make them the *Lords of the World*.

The tyranny of privately created and controlled money is nothing new. It is as old as civilization. It existed in the days of the Pharaohs; it dominated the domestic and foreign policies of the Caesars. It functioned under Charlemagne, grew into giant size under the **Medicis**, and ruled the destinies of Naples, Frankfurt, Paris and London under the Rothschilds and their associates. It is a major evil whose curse has befallen upon the unprivileged citizens of the United States and the world.

My public career, so much expended upon disclosing this form of **Satanism**, is at an end. Younger and more forceful men have taken up Excalibur to wield in these days of mortal combat.

I am not even inferring that this private control and creation of money is the **centrum** of the battle between Christ and Antichrist. However, **Pius XI** said in his *Quadragesima Anno*, "*It is almost impossible for man to save his soul when he is unjustly*

*denied the goods of this world.*" It is this worldwide creation and control of credit money which perpetuates war and poverty. It is totally unjust when this money, the lifeblood of the economy, not only is created and controlled but its users, the American public, are taxed for its usage as well as legally bound to repay its principal in hard earned, "sweat-of-the-brow" money for the homes, food, clothing, schools, hospitals, highways and wars for which this money was first printed and circulated by order of the President and Congress of the United States, both of whom are the willing or unwilling slaves of its private creators. And this is called Democracy! [**H: My dear blind people: this certainly IS Democracy in its finest example.**]

What, then, is the relationship of Pope Paul VI to the tyranny of the Federal Reserve Banks? And what is his relationship to the Communists in the Kremlin who exact of their followers a belief in the materialistic concept of life together with an equal disbelief in the divinity of Christ and the exclusion of God from Communistic culture?

Definitely, His Holiness is in a dilemma, particularly when he is confronted by a number of subordinate bishops who, possibly, are not skilled in the knowledge of money, the Federal Reserve Banks, the gold market and taxation, simply because they are innocent gentlemen who had no opportunity **as** had Cardinal **McIntyre**, for example, to study these subjects.

In his singular position **as** Pope, Paul may not step into the arena of controversy. His actions, sometimes, must speak louder than words. Nor may he be **totally** silent when a **tyrant** unsheathes his invisible **sword** to oppress **and** destroy the **brothers** of Christ.

Although Communism is intrinsically wrong because of its hostility to God and **its** materialistic concept of life, nevertheless, it is not wrong in some of its objectives and advertised reforms. Karl Marx, his associates and the atheists; **Stalin**, his successors and the murderers cannot be applauded for attempting to cure a headache by cutting off the head. But they did rise in their wrath to rid the world of the moneychangers, the **op-**

pressors of the people and the silent, subservient bishops, all of whom, directly or indirectly, made it impossible for a "man to save his soul because he was unjustly denied the goods of this world". **[H: No, all these same wolves in different clothing simply exchanged themselves to receive all the wealth, etc.]**

Thus, Paul VI in appearing before the plenum of the United Nations, in **risking** an association with the World Council of Churches, in **contributing** to the **ILO** (International Labor Organization) was associating himself with the only political forces in all **civilization** who **are** fighting an unholy, **satanic** immorality and its controllers who, at the same time, legalize abortion, godless schools and other moral deformities as intrinsically (if not more so) wrong as is Communism. Keep in mind the relationship between these men and the untaxed foundations.

It was a calculated risk on my part to disclose these financial contributions of Pope Paul to the three highly suspected Communist organizations. I called it "dirty linen". Even as "dirty linen" it is more prudent to expose them rather than bury them under the kitchen sink to pollute the entire house with their stench, because I suspect what the Holy Father has in mind.

Paul comes from a family very cognizant of this dilemma, and exceedingly conscious that it cannot be liquidated except by the grace of God and the gifts of his sacred office. It is, therefore, a case of "He who heareth you, heareth me." It is a case of loyalty to Paul or loyalty to the C.F.R., to the hypocritical establishment whose members merely tolerate Christ and Christ's doctrine of brotherhood. They are no better than the Kremlin Communists.

Paul, as do most informed persons, knows that this phenomenon so bravely and concisely attacked by **Pius XI** must be handled before he dares preach peace and brotherhood.

Thus, what of the future? Well, first, what of the past? Since the original bishops traveled from Jerusalem to Asia Minor, the Mediterranean countries and the outposts of the Roman Empire, conditions have changed miraculously. Then the world

and its populations were impoverished. Only the few--the very few--were comfortably established.

In the past two thousand years the Holy Spirit under the title of "The Renewer of the Face of the Earth" has been personally responsible even for the material progress which men have achieved.

By inclining His miracle men and their assistants to seek first the kingdom of God and His justice, christian culture transformed the barbarian peoples of Europe to build schools and universities to excel in the arts and abstract sciences and to transform the entire character of a continent from the crudities which had existed probably for a hundred thousand years.

Every monastery became a cell of holiness and learning and every parish church was a workshop, not only of prayer, sacrament and sacrifice but song, poetry, music and painting. Throughout Italy, France, Germany, England and elsewhere gems of architecture raised their finger to the skies. Nations vied with nations in establishing the world's most magnificent universities. Artisans were assembled into guilds wherein the youth were taught trades and drama. The Dark Ages were brilliant centuries wherein the "renewer of the Face of the Earth" was busy removing the debris which the great destructionist had wrought. A new age was born while the militiamen of Christ were busied tilling the soil, sailing the seas and shepherding their flocks as they battled poverty in Europe thereby giving promise of what was about to happen on the entire face of the Earth.

Possibly about the year 1453, so often identified with the Renaissance, Satan was permitted to speed up his antagonism and destructionism; for that year is identified with the period when the miracle men of the Holy Spirit began to unfurl the flag of the Church Triumphant. I mean that, following the Renaissance, they forgot their supernatural mission. They forgot that Africa, Asia and uncounted millions were waiting for the Holy Spirit, the Renovator, to bring to them, **too**, the benedictions bestowed upon the peoples of Europe.

Thus, in a sense, from that time onward, even though Columbus had planted the Cross of Christ in America, Satan's reaction assumed greater prominence than ever before; the Church became a victim of division; the One Faith, One Lord and One Baptism became a mystic maze of multiplicities. [H: Well, that was the only FORTUNATE thing about this period of time. This man forgets that this Church of his was the most cruel and officious one thing in the world at that time—and possibly today, as it has become the total work of Satanic intent.]

What of the past? It was a glorious past terminating in an inglorious reversal.

This, nevertheless, gives an answer to the question of what of the future? For five hundred years the Holy Spirit still has been an activist in renewing the face of the Earth. It was He who gave us the benedictions of steam, electricity and nuclear power. It was He who inspired our forbears to build ribbons of steel across our continents, to fabricate power tractors, to discover the secrets of chemurgy, to teach our farmers how to raise a hundred bushels of wheat where five used to grow. It was He who guided Lindberg across the ocean and who filled the skies with the argosies dreamed of by Tennyson. In short, the Holy Spirit has not deserted us. He is still renewing the face of the Earth and will continue to do so. He is still awaiting Vatican III which will be the second Pentecost whereat the miracle men will be reconverted. Again He will be the recognized Paraclete--if we only believe.

Despite numerous wars the church and its churchmen extolled the doctrine of brotherhood, practiced the discipline of faith and held high the Flag of the Cross. As did all pioneers, they and their thousands of bishops, priests and religious preached the virtue of hope which, one day, would banish war, hatred, poverty, disease, ignorance and economic slavery under the principle that they who sought "first the Kingdom of God and his justice" would acquire all these benedictions. It was a day by day effort marked with defeats as well as victories.

Forget not what has been accomplished in the 2000 years since the Star of Bethlehem first shone! Remember what obtained during the 10-million years which preceded this event!

Although we of this era live beneath the threatening clouds of riots, race hatred, youth rebellion, Church infidelity and sanctified abortion, be of good cheer; for it is my hope this is but the prelude to greater victories.

This, the sixth phase of worldwide rebellion, is not directed at the gentle Christ who came to redeem us, nor intended to black out the miraculous progress mankind has achieved since His coming. It is a rebellion against those who constantly, in and out of the church, have erected barricades of an economic nature to prevent men from enjoying the beautiful Earth which the Holy Spirit fashioned for all of us and which the haters of God and mankind have captured temporarily by their control of money in all its aspects. The people of America and the world are rising in rebellion against these moneychangers whom Christ drove from the temple. The instrument of Communism which Satan invented to destroy Christ has been seized by the Holy Spirit to overthrow those who oppose the people and bred Marxism and atheism. [H: And it will pay you ALL, not to forget it.]

The doctrines of christianity and its gospel of plenty can never become realities as long as this went unchallenged. Thus, there is hope the world will be one of joy; one filled with precious companionship; one brightened by the laughter of life; one where virtue and not vice will be praised; one filled with an evergleaming hope of immortality--at least for a time until Christ and His angels will reappear.

Again I remind you, all objectives the Communists have in mind are not immoral. The policy which Communists have where the government both creates and circulates the money of the nation is more christian than the American policy where privateers are paid to do it at such excessive profits to themselves. [H: Well, brother and readers, American Capitalism is not capitalism and neither is Communism communism. Change

**the meanings of the words and you change the entire concept of meanings for all things.]**

**(B)**

It is idle to speculate when the end of the world will occur. nevertheless, it is my humble opinion it is hundreds, if not thousands of years distant. The great continents of South America and Africa are yet to be populated and activated, not only with current electronics and technocracy with which we are acquainted in the United States but with even greater scientific benedictions. The imperceptible yet constant changing of temperatures gradually will open up the northlands of Canada and Alaska. Possibly with the melting of innumerable icebergs, the eastern coast of our continent will be cleansed and altered. In other words, the Holy Spirit as yet has not completed "*his renovation of the face of the Earth*" which long since has been predicted. It was only a gradual development for some few of the ancients who achieved a partial culture long before our European ancestors set aside their antiquities of life.

"The best is yet to come" is the hopeful gospel of those who have confidence in the mission of the Holy Spirit. One day government **by the people under man-made laws** will evolve into government **by God under HIS laws**.

Somehow or other, this sixth revolutionary phase in which we are living reminds me of a young mother in agony as she is about to bring her child into the world. Then her tears and anguish will be changed into joy and gladness. It may not be the millennium towards which we are progressing but it will become an age where the agonies of these transient years of grief and despair will have subsided. Life still will be a warfare but not a contest of disheartenment nor a daily recording of man-made disasters.

By no means have I abandoned hope for this beautiful country which became the melting pot of divided mankind. **God** will never be frustrated. His Son's abounding graces will gladden us

and the Holy Spirit's leadership will dispel the clouds which darken our days.

To me, Faith, Hope and Charity are still the essentials in a Christly life. Faith, in believing **God** and His revelations through the prophets **[H: If you get your proper prophets.]**, the planets, the sunrise and the uncounted benedictions which reflect His goodness and greatness; Hope, in the outcome of our struggle to survive. Faith and Hope hold hands together as we journey from time to eternity. Charity which is the love of God and all His creatures is the crown of all our blessings.

The great truth enunciated by Pope **Pius XI** that "No one who wishes to save christian civilization can cooperate with Communism in any manner whatsoever because it is intrinsically wrong"--is absolute; this is true.

What Pope Paul VI is endeavoring to do is to sympathize, not with Communism, but with Communists who are attempting to rid the Earth of the so-called establishment which is another name for money creators, money controllers and the privileged few who escape taxation and sanctify crime.

**[H: And now we know WHO IS the ANTICHRIST! We know that for at least 2000 years he has tampered with everything Spiritually of Truth even unto the presentation of a false Christ and false Churches. You don't need a church and you don't need a Paraclete (INTERVENER) . You only need to hold to the hand of the man who descended at Pentecost, seven Sundays after Easter commemorating the descending of the Holy Spirit upon the Apostles, to give you TRUTH. HE DID NOT COME TO SAVE YOU, EVEN REDEEM YOU--HE WAS SENT TO GIVE YOU TRUTH. This for those of you who didn't look it up like I asked. I have great respect for this humble man who authored these essays for he fought not only the Antichrist he recognized but the one he could not see because he stood too close.**

**To honor this man further, I will, tomorrow morning, offer the recognized APOCALYPSE writings. I hope they cause**

REC #1 HATONN

SUN., FEB. 8, 1998 9:05 A.M. YR. 11, DAY 176

SUN.. FEB. 8. 1998

I feel this particular writing is so important as to ask you to pay particular attention to it. I had asked you earlier to study *REVELATION* from the Bible and perhaps you did (or didn't) so to make more sense I would remind you to do that. I am not going to offer all of Revelation as written in that (C)hristian Bible, by the Antichrist, but will only write on the portions directly applicable to the Apocalypse.

Please remember several things as we write along here, (1) If there is differing from a version you might have, please remember that interpretation or translation may differ somewhat in the Catholic presentation and I don't know which of the hundreds of versions of the New Testament might have been utilized for this "Appendix" to the book in point. (2) There will be explanations in the form of footnotes which I will incorporate if possible within the text but will place these in parentheses. Why? Very simple indeed and yet quite complex; Dharma doesn't know how to get footnotes into her pages on the computer. I believe side by side notations are best dealt with as we go so it works out fine. I will number the verses as has the author so that hopefully they will coincide with whatever version you may have. I am not going to point out to you that you are into the Apocalypse with every item--but we have covered these things in prior writings and journals. I don't know what to do about the unpublished journals for we simply cannot financially attend that now. Repeating and repeating and repeating may well be nice for the beginner-readers to our presentations but it is not OK with the ones who have typed for ten years to produce over 200 journals to have to do it again.

you to lose a lot of sleep because this is where you stand today: at the threshold.]

[END OF QUOTING]

The fingers will not go further today and the readings will have more meaning on the morrow when the head does not hurt. Oh how I wish I knew how to get your attention, brethren, for lives and the life of a planet hang in the balance of that which we do. Adonai.

As we get more and more subscription readers we may well have to rerun papers with the major portion of them being these particular lessons. We will try to keep it interesting either way.

## RISE OF ANTICHRIST

### PART ELEVEN

[QUOTING, ANTICHRIST; Coughlin (Circa 1970):]

## APOCALYPSE

### V. THE SEVEN **BOWLS**

#### 1. Preparatory Vision

#### THE ANGELS AND THE **BOWLS**

[H: We will pick up at the end of Chapter 15, Revelation]

5. And after this I looked, and behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony was opened in heaven (Ver. 5. The temple of the *tabernacle* of the *testimony*: The inner sanctuary of the heavenly temple.), 6. And there came forth out of the temple the seven angels who had the seven plagues, clothed with clean white linen, and girt about their breasts with golden girdles. 7. And one of the four living creatures gave to the seven angels seven golden bowls, full of the wrath of God who lives forever and ever. 8. And the temple was filled with smoke from the majesty of God, and from his power; and no one could enter into the temple till the seven plagues of the seven angels were finished.

#### 2. The First Six Bowls

### CHAPTER 16

#### The First Three Bowls

And I heard a loud voice (**Ver.** 1. *Loud* voice: the divine voice from the throne itself.) from the temple saying to the seven angels, "Go and pour out the seven bowls of the wrath of God upon the earth." 2. And the first went and poured out his bowl upon the earth, and a sore and grievous wound was made upon the men who have the mark of the beast (Ver. 2. The plague falls on those who carry the mark of the beast; it resembles the sixth Egyptian plague, the plague of boils. Cf. Ex. 9, 8-12 (**84**)), and upon those who worshipped its image. 3. And the second poured out his bowl upon the sea, and it became blood as of a dead man; and every live thing in the sea died. 4. And the third poured out his bowl upon the rivers and fountains of waters, and they became **blood**.

5. And I heard the angel of the waters saying: "Thou art just, **O** Lord, who art and who was, **O** Holy One, because thou has judged these things; 6. because they poured out the blood of saints and prophets, blood also thou has given them to drink; they deserve it!" 7. And I heard the altar saying, "Yes, **O** Lord God almighty, true and just are thy judgments." [H: Now readers, read that AGAIN! GOD poured out the blood of **saints** and prophets? "Blood also thou has given them to drink..." (????) GOD? GOD OF CREATION]?

#### *The Second Three Bowls*

8. And the fourth poured out his bowl upon the SUN, 9. And he was allowed to scorch mankind with fire. [H: GOD OF CREATION?] And mankind were scorched with great heat, and they blasphemed the name of God who has authority over these plagues, and they did not repent and give him glory. 10. And the fifth poured out his bowl upon the throne of the beast; and its kingdom became dark, and they gnawed their tongues for pain. 11. And they blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their wounds, and they did not repent of their works. 12. And the sixth poured out his bowl upon the great river Euphrates, and dried up its waters, that a way might be made ready for the kings from the rising sun.

[H: This is NOT the hand of Creator, readers. But, is it not exactly what is going to take place this week if you do these stupid things through your Antichrist leaders? There is now technology so sophisticated to literally cause YOU TO BELIEVE the problem of a scorching light would come from the sun and certainly the writers of this debacle wouldn't know differences in a photon radiation explosion and the burning coming from the sun. By the way and of the **mundane**, do you know that RIGHT NOW without change the sunlight is so damaging that if you simply take a good **sunblocker** compound as in "lotion" and rub it on the upholstery trim (dashboard, etc.) of your precious cars and trucks, tractors **etc.** that you **will** preserve your property from the sun damage? Oh yes, if you have an R.V. parked or any car parked out in the sun, I would rub the whole thing, but specifically the tires exposed and all exposed vinyls or leathers, completely **down** with sunblocker. No big deal but you will quickly learn the value of such use in this day of radiation. And no, we don't have a business interest in **sunblockers--but** I wish we would have--to pay for all this publication expense.

God may well have authority over "these **plagues**" but HE did not **present them** and **yet**, until man **understands** his relationship with Creator--GOD IS NOT GOING TO DO A SINGLE SOLITARY THING ABOUT THEM. DOES EVERYBODY UNDERSTAND THIS? **HE** WILL SERVE UNTO THE ONES OF **HIS** OWN WHAT THEY ASK **AND** IF INTENT IS TO SERVE THE GOD-CAUSE OF TRUTH, THEY WILL BE HONORED ACCORDING TO AGREEMENTS. Will the plagues themselves be wiped out before man comes to recognize God as Creator? NO.

Will the beast as recognized here--pay? DEARLY There will be a time when there **will** be darkness OR so much burning **light** as to **afflict** everyone and specifically the ones who **take** no care to honor God's instructions as to how to protect selves. They shall be burned, blinded and there will be no electric power and indeed, the result **will** be a very

dark kingdom indeed. There **will** be nothing to relieve the pain and suffering and no **one** to attend the **afflicted**.

God **will** be BLAMED and, people, that is fine to do--but it won't get you relief even as well as a **Roloids** would offer.

Now the EUPHRATES river: You are **dinking** in the very Iraq with the Euphrates River, stupid thugs. Moreover, there is now **capability** of totally closing off the lake from the river bed and the **ability** to cross that river IS AT HAND NOW. And, furthermore, you **will** have opened the very route presented for the Asian masses of troops to move across that area and the price shall be dearly extracted from those who had planned to take the world. When the dam is closed, it is over for that area to the East of that River if you be against God and **the** peoples of the area. Israel will be pushed all the way into Turkey and **will** go down before the mighty hordes.

Will it be this very war? I would not say and give away any strategy, readers, so do not ask. I am telling you how it will be--that is sufficient unto your needs--if ye be of God IN **TRUTH**.

You can get some insight if you turn to the meaning of "for the kings from the RISING SUN." What is the flag symbolism of that part of the Orient called Japan? Ponder it for those in that sector of Asia who are the **KINGS** of the direction of the rising sun.

### 3. An Intermediate Vision and the Seventh Bowl

#### *The Unclean Spirits*

13. And I saw issuing from the mouth of the dragon, and from the mouth of the beast, and from the mouth of the false prophet, three unclean spirits like frogs. 14. For they are spirits of demons working signs, and they go forth unto the kings of the whole earth to gather them together for the battle on the great

day of God almighty. 15. "Behold, I come as a thief! Blessed is he who watches and keeps his garments, lest he walk naked and they see his shame." 16. And he gathered them together in a place that is called in Hebrew Armageddon. (Ver. 16. **Armageddon**: or, as in Hebrew, "Har-Megiddo", i.e., the mountain of Megiddo. The place indicated here is the plain of Esdraelon, the great battlefield of Palestine; here the fortunes of kings have been decided, here rulers fought and fell. This battleground becomes the symbol of the divine struggle.)

**[H: OOPS!** And Antichrist workers have just made the rounds of the Pacific-Orient, the nations in the Iraq area and all about the globe to gain the assistance and support of the nations (kings) for their dirty deeds. They go with lies and cover-up so that they will not be seen for that which they are--but unto the Truth-Bearers they are naked as jay-birds and you can see their evil intent and "shame". At this point of the "**play**" Armageddon is a "symbolic sign" but God will gather together the leaders of those nations in that area and they will decide with whom they stand. And **THIS** is for "my people" to know and understand.

Remember all the whiie we speak of these things that the sequence of events may well not flow **as** the Antichrist presents to continue to fool you people "**all** the time if possible". Check your supplies and keep them handy so that you don't have to grope around in unknowing at any time.

**Will** there be time for necessary things to transpire? Of course—**GOD HAS A PLAN 2000**. That does not mean that you go to sleep, little angels.]

### *The Seventh Bowl*

17. And the seventh poured out his bowl upon the air, and there came forth a loud voice out of the temple from the throne, saying, "It has come to pass!" 18. And there were flashes of lightning, rumblings and peals of thunder, and there was a great earthquake such as never has been since men were first upon the earth, so great an earthquake was it. 19. And the great city

came into three parts; and the cities of the nations fell. And Babylon the great was remembered before God, to give her the cup of the wine of his fierce wrath. **[H: And just WHERE is Babylon? Ah ha! But are the false writers sure that the cup of wine will be WRATH OF GOD? NO, I DON'T THINK SO. It is, however, going to pretty "hot" for everybody around.]** 20. And every island fled away, and the mountains could not be found. 21. And great hail, heavy as a talent, came down from heaven upon men; and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for it was very great.

## **VI: BABYLON THE GREAT**

### *The Woman on the Scarlet Beast*

And there came one of the seven angels who had the seven bowls and he spoke with me, saying, "Come, I will show thee the condemnation of the great harlot who sits upon many waters. 2. with whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth were made drunk with the wine of her immorality."

3. And he **took** me away in spirit into a desert. And I saw a woman sitting upon a scarlet-colored beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns. 4. And the woman was clothed in purple and scarlet, and covered with gold and precious stones and pearls, having in her hand a golden cup full of abominations and the uncleanness of her immorality. 5. And upon her forehead a name written--a mystery (**Ver. 5. A mystery**; the name is not literal but symbolical and its meaning will be revealed in due time.)--Babylon the great, the mother of the harlotries and of the abominations of the earth. 6. And I saw the woman drunk with the blood of the saints and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus. **[H: OOPS!]** And when I saw her, I wondered with a great wonder.

**[H: I am not going to take time to go into all the ramifications of this in meaning. Remember that one of the most corrupt places on the face of the Earth was in the area of Babylon, Sodom, Gomorrah, etc. So, there is much to be**

laid at the doorstep therein—BUT it was the pulling away from the Antichrist that has brought the wrath of Antichrist upon the heads of Iraq. There is hatred beyond an oil "front"—these are the ancient of ancient enemies of "**Israel Khazarian**" lineage and the ones who pulled away to become other things, such as Mohammed, would have brought for recovery of that area and now, Islam—and it has nothing to do with Judean Hebrews. You do not come up with destructive HATE in **this** measure as today—without it being a death match between factions as to Control and GOD.]

### *The Angel's Explanation*

7. And the angel said to me, "Wherefore **dost** thou wonder? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carries her which has the seven heads and the ten horns. 8. The beast that thou sawest was, and is not, and is about to come up from the abyss, and will go to destruction. And the inhabitants of the **earth--whose** names *have not been written in the book of life from the foundation of the world--will wonder when they see the beast which was, and is not.* 9. And here is the meaning for him who has WISDOM. The seven heads are seven mountains upon which the woman sits; and they are seven kings; 10. Five of them have fallen, one IS, and the other has not yet come; and when he comes, he must remain a short time. 11. And the beast [H: Look possibly to the Roman Empire.] that was, and is not, is moreover himself eighth, and is of the seven, and is on his way to destruction. [H: I also suggest you look at the connection of the Romans to the Pharisees. **And again:** Who are the Pharisees?]

12. "And the ten horns that thou sawest are ten kings, who have not received a kingdom as yet, but they will receive authority as kings for ONE HOUR (*one hour:* ten other kingdoms are allies of the beast and battle against the Church (GOD) but their dominion is short, typified as an hour.) with the beast. 13. These have one purpose, and their power and authority they give to the beast. 14. These will fight with the Lamb, and the Lamb will overcome them, for he is the Lord of lords, and the

King of kings, and they who are with him, called, and chosen, and faithful."

15. And he said to me, "**The** waters that thou sawest where the harlot sits are peoples and nations and tongues. 16. And the ten horns that thou sawest, and the beast, these will hate the harlot, and will make her desolate and naked, and will eat her flesh, and will burn her up in fire. 17. For God has put it into their hearts to carry out his purpose, to give their kingdom to the beast, until the words of **God** are accomplished. [H: BS: Don't **swallow** this garbage, readers. God would and will NEVER assist any nation to bring destruction upon another so guess who is boasting about blaming God for one more atrocity.] 18. And the woman whom thou sawest is the great city which has kingship of the kings of the earth." [H: Well you can guess easily enough which one is spoken of **here--but** it is not the going to be the "**king**" "they" want it to be.]

## CHAPTER 18

### *The Fall of Babylon*

[H: This is that upon which the Antichrist Zionists base their call to arms today—but the facts are that Babylon fell so many zillion years ago as to have almost no meaning except as a **place** to focus hatred by that faction of the Antichrist. I don't even make reference to right or wrong, correct or incorrect--this is simply the way things are perceived. Also remember that Antichrist presents what he WANTS to have happen and the point is to produce the **exact** opposite. For example: when it **says** "God will..." it means that **Antichrist** fully intends to..!]

And after this I saw another angel coming down from heaven, having great authority, and the earth was lighted up by his glory. 2. And he cried out with a mighty voice, saying, "She has fallen, she has fallen, Babylon the great; and has become a habitation of demons, a stronghold of every unclean spirit, a stronghold of every unclean and hateful bird; 3. Because all the nations have drunk of the wrath of her immorality,

and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and by the power of her wantonness the merchants of the earth have grown rich." [H: This is NOT IRAQ, readers, of which **this** is written. **The** nations of the world have not screwed around with Iraq very much—but the **Khazarian** misfits have screwed around with EVERYBODY.]

### *Her Sins and Punishment*

4. And I heard another voice from heaven saying, "Go out from her, my people, that you may not share in her sins, and that you may not receive of her plagues. 5. For her sins have reached even to heaven, and the Lord has remembered her iniquities. 6. Render to her as she also has rendered, and give her the double according to her works; in the cup that she has mixed, mix for her double. [H: **Can** you now see how really bad and confused **this** thing can get? We are not talking about nice people at this time, on either side of the divide.] 7. As much as she glorified herself and gave herself to wantonness, so much torment and mourning give to her. Because in her heart she says, 'I sit a queen, I am no widow, and I shall not see mourning.' Therefore in one day her plagues shall come, death and mourning and famine; and she shall be burnt up in fire; for strong is God who **will** judge her."

[H: Well, you now know where and how the Antichrist **will** strike—but the burning up in a day seems like **you should** look back across the Atlantic Ocean and into the Cities of the **U.S.** for the "in a day" stuff. Those missiles from the sky of which Casey and Nostradamus spoke? Pay attention for when it comes it **will** come in the time of the Antichrist (of which the U.S. is now the major player) makes that irreversible charge into and against Iraq. If the allies of Iraq don't have it together yet—they will get it together and you will feel the sting of those neutron, disease-laden bombs, good buddies.]

### *Dirge of the Kings*

9. (This passage does not appear to be an account of a vision but rather a direct prophecy, after the manner of the prophecies of Isaias and Ezechiel concerning Tyre. Tyre furnishes a type of the vengeance of God upon pride and luxury.) And the kings of the earth who with her committed fornication and lived wantonly will weep and mourn over her when they see the smoke of her burning, 10. standing afar off for fear of her torments, saying, "Woe, woe, the great city, Babylon, the strong city, for in one hour has thy judgment come!"

[H: Hummmn—but what is the replacement place of **Babylon**? We know that the U.S. **will** unilaterally bomb out much of Iraq—but that is not the "new" Babylon. Is that now New York, Tel Aviv, ??? I would guess it would be close to the vision of **Nostradamus** with the "New City". Again there is the reference to "in one **hour**" so it certainly indicates a thus-far untouched place. Iraq has already been bombed, **missilled**, plagued, and plundered.

I suggest you pay attention, as well, to these headings established here by Father **Coughlin**: Dirge of Kings and go on from there. Who become the Kings in **this** play? Who are the Merchants? Who are the shipping magnates (Mariners), **etc.** How is your tummy feeling now?]

### *Dirge of the Merchants*

11. And the merchants of the earth will weep and mourn over her; for no one will buy their merchandise any more; 12. Merchandise of gold and silver, and precious stones and pearls, and fine linen and purple, and silk and scarlet, and all thyme wood, and all vessels of ivory, and all vessels of iron, and of marble, 13. and cinnamon and amonum and spices, and ointment and frankincense, and wine and **il**, and **fine** flour and wheat, and beasts of burden and sheep and horses, and chariots and slaves, **AND SOULS OF MEN**. 14. and the fruit which was the desire of thy soul departed from thee; and all the fat and splendid things perished from thee, and men will find them nevermore.

15. The merchants of these **things**, who grew rich by her, will stand afar off for fear of her torments, weeping and mourning, 16. And saying, "Woe, woe [**H:** Whining as usual.], the great city, which was clothed in fine linen and purple and scarlet, and gilded in gold, and precious stone, and pearls; 17. for in ONE HOUR riches so great were laid waste!"

[**H:** To me it looks really bad for such as New York and other great cities of the Jewish Zionist Merchants. I see the United Nations gone, the Federal Reserves, housed and operated, actually, out of the U.S. and other fine banking and rip-off centers--GONE! What of the "contracts" then? Who CARES? The source of the PROBLEMS IN THE FIRST PLACE, are GONE!]

### *Dirge of the Manners*

And every shipmaster, and everyone who sails to a place, and mariners, and all who work upon the sea, stood afar off, 18. and cried out as they saw the place of her burning, saying, "What city is like to this great city?" [**H:** Well, London runs a close second, and is even larger, than New York. I'd really be nervous in either place were I you. By the way, London is a whole lot better within reach of **missiles** than the old **U.S.A.--although** one is actually only a few minutes further away from source.] 19. And they cast dust on their heads, and cried out weeping and mourning, saying, "Woe, woe, the great city, wherein all who had their ships at sea were made rich out of her wealth; for in ONE HOUR she has been laid waste!" 20. Make merry over her, O heaven, and you the saints and the apostles and the prophets, for God has judged your curse upon her. [**H:** **Don't** you just find **this** fascinating? And, it gets more intriguing.]

### *The Angel's Promise*

21. And a strong angel took up a stone, as if it were a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, "With this violence will Babylon, the great city, be overthrown, and will not be found any more. 22. And the sound of harpers and musicians

and flute-players and trumpets will not be heard in thee any more; and no craftsman of any craft will be found in thee any more; and the sounds of millstones will not be heard in thee any more. 23. And light of lamp will not shine in thee any more; and voice of bridegroom and of bride will not be heard in thee any more; because thy merchants were the great men of the earth, for by thy sorcery all the nations have been led astray. 24. And in her was found blood of prophets and of saints, and of all who have been slain upon the earth.

[**H:** Harken up! I have to go back into biblical times to have you understand this **possibility** here. It has nothing to do with a "place" but rather a state of evolvment. The **Khazarian** Zionist Serpent People came along and did all their name changing, **etc.** That is now all HISTORICAL FACT for your referencing. But something ELSE happened that gives you **clue** after clue after clue **as** to status of physical vs. spiritual. These Serpent People who then changed their name to "Jew" to suit a need and steal from the Judean **people** also BUILT A **NEW** LANGUAGE differing from any that existed at the Tower of Babel. This language in your day is recognized **as** Yiddish which is neither Hebrew, Aramaic, Arabic or any of the other existing tongues. In addition they **moved** right along and, using terms from that language (but mostly Hebrew), did develop the *Talmud*, a very "man-oriented", no pretense otherwise, book of instructions for the Serpent People now infiltrated into every fiber of your world's anatomy. Names are and were changed and stolen, replaced, miscalled and misdefined to fool all the people all the time and so you have come to today and you now have to FACE **THE** TRUTH or go down. Decision time is upon you.

And no, I have no interest in who you think my scribe to be. These things could come upon you **THIS** WEEK if the idiots of your day **pull** off their dastardly plans.]

*The Angelic Song*

After these things I heard as it were a loud voice of a great crowd in heaven, saying, "Alleluia! Salvation and glory and power belong to our God. 2. For true and just are his judgments, who has judged the great harlot who corrupted the earth with her fornication, and has avenged the blood of his servants at her hands." 3. And again they have said, "Alleluia! And the smoke of her goes up forever and ever!" 4. And the **twenty-four** elders and the four living creatures fell down and worshipped God who sits on the throne, and they said, "Amen! Alleluia!" 5. And a voice came forth from the throne, saying, "Praise our God, all you his servants, and you who fear him, the small and the great!"

*The Song of Triumph*

6. And I heard as it were a voice of a great crowd, and as the voice of mighty thunders, saying, "Alleluia! for the Lord, our God almighty, now reigns! 7. Let us be glad and rejoice and give glory to him; for the marriage of the lamb has come, and his spouse has prepared herself. 8. And she has been permitted to clothe herself in fine linen, shining, bright. For the fine linen is the just deeds of the saints."

[H: Hold up before you go celebrating. This is a song of triumph—but not for God, dear ones. Remember the ones who wrote this play are not going to have God Christ **in** this **act**—yet. There is great celebration happening because Antichrist has just declared victory and right here is the time he will take every last soul on the place.]

9, And he said to me, "Write: Blessed are they who are called to the marriage supper of the Lamb." [H: "OUR" "Lamb" isn't getting married.] And he said to me, "These are true words of God." [H: If these were TRUE WORDS OF GOD, he wouldn't have to say, "These are true words of God." Look at the CLUES and SIGNS for evil must always

wear a sign!] 10. and I fell down before his feet to worship him. And he said to me, "Thou must not do that, I am a **fellow-servant** of thine and of thy brethren who give the testimony of Jesus. [H: WHO?] Worship GOD! For the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy." [H: No on both counts. Jesus is NOT the "spirit" of prophecy and GOD never asked that anyone WORSHIP HIM. He, in fact, told everyone NOT TO WORSHIP, but to revere and respect HIM.]

**VII: THE CONSUMMATION***The Divine Warrior*

[H: How many of you expect there to be much truth as projected from the remainder of our examples? Well, be careful for you are going to find quite a bit of symbolic truth which got confused and integrated into the LIES.]

11. And I saw heaven standing open; and behold, a white horse, and he who sat upon it is called Faithful and **True**, and with justice he judges and wages war. 12. And his eyes are as a flame of fire, and on his head are many diadems; he has a name written which no man knows except himself. 13. And he is clothed in the garment sprinkled with blood, and his name is called The Word of God. 14. And the armies of heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and pure were following him on white horses. [H: BS: Everyone showing up at this particular time would not be clothed in anything except **LIGHT!** You see, Antichrist is only of the physical world and every reference must be to a "physical" expression or image. This dude is going to try to deceive you to the bitter end (of YOU) because that is the whole point of his game.]

*King of Kings and Lord of Lords*

15. And from his mouth goes forth a sharp sword with which to **smite** the nations. [H: More BS.] And he will rule them with a rod of iron, and he treads the wine press of the fierce wrath of God almighty. [H: Certainly He doesn't need to anything of the sort, nor ever would, should, or care to.]

16. And he has on his garment and on his thigh a name written, King of Kings and Lord of Lords.

[H: He certainly will not wear his "sign" down on his **thigh**--that is where the nit-wits play below the physical belt. King of Kings and Lord of Lords doesn't have to have a name anywhere on HIS person for YOU WILL KNOW WHEN YOU HAVE THE REAL THING, READERS.]

### *Defeat of the Beast and the False Prophet.*

[H: Oh boy, now get this one for your ponder-fodder.]

17. And I saw an angel standing in the sun, and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the birds that fly in midheaven, "Come, gather yourselves together to the great supper of **God**, 18. That you may eat flesh of kings, and flesh of tribunes, and flesh of mighty men, and flesh of horses, and of those who sit upon them, and flesh of all men, free and bound, small and great. [H: Damned bloodthirsty for God, isn't this? Eat flesh, drink blood and this will be the great supper of God? **This** is the *stuff* of **Satanists, goodfriends.**]

19. And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth and their armies gathered together to wage war against him who was sitting upon the horse, and against his army. [H: Well, **guess** who has put himself on that **flashy** white horse for the WORLD to witness?] 20. And the beast was seized, and with it the false prophet [H: Don't they just wish...?!] who did signs before it wherewith he deceived those who accepted the mark of the beast and who worshipped its image. These two were cast alive into the pool of fire that burns with brimstone. [H: That's another trick of Antichrist--NOT GOD.] 21. [H: Boy this one is really sick.] And the rest were killed with the sword of him who sits upon the horse, the sword that goes forth out of his mouth; and all the birds were filled with their flesh. [H: **Well, I would stay OUT OF THE WAY** of that one on that white horse and his sword. God creates and can uncreate--he does not use a

SWORD and he certainly would not fill up his beloved birds with flesh of the carcasses he severs with a sword.]

## CHAPTER 20

### *Satan Chained*

And I saw an angel coming down from heaven, having the key of the abyss and a great chain in his hand. 2. And he laid hold on the dragon, the ancient serpent, who is the devil and Satan, and bound him for a thousand years. 3. And he cast him into the abyss, and closed and sealed it over him, that he should deceive the nations no more, until the thousand years should be finished. And after that he must be let loose for a little while. [H: Say what? Is this even "reasonable"? Of all things God is, it is reasonable and logical!]

### *Reign of the Saints*

[H: So far, out of **this** I have found no evidence of SAINTS.]

4. And I saw thrones, and men sat **upon** them and judement was given to them. [H: True "**saints**" **DO NOT SIT ON THRONES--that** is a human physical perception of elite power--GOD DOESN'T NEED A THRONE AND NEITHER DO THE REST OF **THE** HOSTS OR **CERTAINLY NOT THE CHRIST--WITH GOD.**] And I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded because of the witness to Jesus and because of the world of **God**, and who did not worship the beast or his image, and did not accept his mark upon their foreheads or upon their hands. And they came to life and reigned with Christ a thousand years. [H: Oh BARF!] 5. **THE REST OF THE DEAD DID NOT COME TO LIFE TILL THE THOUSAND YEARS WERE FINISHED.** [H: Well, poor dears.] This is the first resurrection. [H: The what what?] 6. Blessed and holy is he who has part in the first resurrection! [H: Well I reckon so..] Over these the second death has no power; but they will be priests of **God** and Christ, and will reign with him a thousand years. [H: God and Christ have always "reigned" and **SHALL** always "**reign**" and this is impossible for me to

believe that you of **God's** creation in perfection are so gullible to such garbage,]

### *Satan Loosed*

7. And when the thousand years are finished, Satan will be released from his prison, and will go forth and deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, and will gather them together for the battle; the number of whom is as the sand of the sea. 8. And they went up over the breadth of the earth and encompassed the camp of the saints, and the beloved city. 9. And fire from god came down out of heaven and devoured them. And the devil who deceived them was cast into the pool of fire and brimstone **[H: Well, this part looks pretty good to me.]**, where are also the beast 10. And the false prophet; and they will be tormented day and night forever and ever. **[H: Yes, I really do begin to like this idea.]**

### *The Lust Judgment*

**[H: Give themselves away don't they? God does not judge man--MAN JUDGES HIMSELF--ALWAYS HAS, ALWAYS WILL.]**

11. And I saw a great white throne and the one who sat upon it; from his face the earth and heaven fled away, and there was found no place for them. **[H: Never was a place to hide or run--from God--so who might be intended for that big white throne?]** 12. And I saw the dead, the great and the small, standing before the throne, and scrolls were opened. And another scroll was opened, which is the book of life; and the dead were judged out of those things that were written in the scrolls, according to their works. **[H: Come now, he just said these were the "dead" and would they have not, then, already been judged?]**

14. And hell and death were cast into the pool of fire. This is the second death, the pool of fire. **[H: Oh, now we have to "dead" people twice or dead them, raise them, again judge them and dead them again?]** 15. And if anyone was not found

written in the book of life, he was cast into the pool of fire. **[H: Boy, now that really sounds like a nice forgiving Creator-God, doesn't it? Or does it sound like the miserable actions of a physical human tyrant in revenge and wanting a bit more blood and gore? People, it is time you take your responsibility for self--or there are going to be a lot of DEAD people around and you among them. You only need to get deaded once, you know--the rest is pure lie. You are only responsible for judging self ONCE at each passage so what gives with this continual life-death-judge fabrication?]**

[END OF QUOTING]

Ah indeed, what games are played at the expense of you sleeping babies. And before we leave it let me point out one more thing NOT in the Apocalyptic writings of this good Priest.

You will note the sign of Antichrist as he offers you fear, terror and discipline with his warnings:

***Revelation 22:18--"And I solemnly declare to everyone who reads this book: IF ANYONE ADDS ANYTHING TO WHAT IS WRITTEN HERE, GOD SHALL ADD TO HIM THE PLAGUES DESCRIBED IN THIS BOOK. 19. AND IF ANYONE SUBTRACTS ANY PART OF THESE PROPHECIES, W D SHALL TAKE AWAY HIS SHARE IN THE TREE OF LIFE. AND IN THE HOLY CITY JUST DESCRIBED.***

And to that I shall add and subtract until Antichrist's hell freezes over--which should be pretty quickly now for this is pure wishful thinking BS.

**YOU ARE PEOPLE OF THE LIE--DON'T YOU THINK IT IS TIME TO WAKE UP, SLEEPYHEADS? AND. THE PENTECOSTAL PREACHERS ARE LEADING YOU TO YOUR FIRST DEATH AND AFTER THAT, THERE "AIN'T" NO MORE. IT REALLY IS JUST YOU AND GOD RIGHT AFTER THAT FIRST ONE. SO BE IT. Adonai**

## CHAPTER 5

REC #1 HATONN

MON., FEB. 9, 1998 8:02 A.M. YR. 11, DAY 177

MON.. FEB. 9, 1998

RAIN FALLS!

Rain is like unto any other gift of Creation unto MAN. It falls upon the just, the unjust and anything in its pathway. Is that difficult to understand?

If you sit upon a cliff-side and the rains come and the winds blow and the ground shifts--AS IT ALWAYS HAS AND ALWAYS WILL--who errs, the rain or the thinking-capable man who builds his nest on the barren sand? "But the view is so beautiful," exclaim the dwellers (usually "former") and "we shall build again for this is just the way of God." Then what? You get disaster aid and low-cost loans from your "sugar daddy" and the blind go on doing what they have done for a billion years--refusing to see.

Why is there so little compassion for those who never wasted YOUR funds and live in the squalor of the ghettos and have paper for their shelters? Upon whom should God have compassion? Did you build your castle to see, or be seen? Think carefully, friend, for God knows TRUTH.

"Not equal are the blind and the seeing man, the shadows and the light, the shade and the horrid heat; not equal are the living and the dead.

"God makes to hear whomsoever He will; thou **canst** not make those in their tombs to hear--thou art naught but a warner. Surely we have sent thee with the **truth** good tidings to bear, and warning; not a nation there is, but there has passed away in it a warner.

"If they cry thee lies, those before them also cried lies; their Messengers came to them with the clear signs.."

If I offer that this was a brief statement from Mahomet's *The Alcoran* would it have meaning to YOU? Well, readers, that is sad for when the facts come before you, you will find that all there is is GOD and YOU.

Mankind dumps his trials, tribulations and demands onto the heads of "other men", dead men yet, and claims his idealistic place to the right hand of God for so-doing.

The teachers are sent and persecuted because mankind wishes not to change from his stance of ignorance, for in so-doing he must take responsibility for himself. God is not that which simply makes it bearable to rest in the places of your fall; GOD IS THAT WHICH ALLOWS ALL THINGS ABUNDANT AND BEAUTIFUL. Antichrist and MAN put you down into that which is foolish and destructive. And, it will be Antichrist and Man which shall keep you there, tethered to hatred, vengeance, and loss of soul, for the very life essence will be **pulled** from you in your stupor.

Man takes the laws of God and EXPLAINS them to you to further remove responsibility from you and gain your wealth unto him. Check it out: God says, "Thou shall not kill." Man says, "EXCEPT WHEN..." God says, "Thou shall not steal..." Man says, "EXCEPT WHEN..." This then allows man to write so many laws and conversions of truth to lie that no one can sort the meanings for there cease to be "meanings", only chaos. How many understand the IRS forms? Yet how many realize that until you sign and file the paper, it is worthless? It says so right on the front page.

You go by the millions to hear the preachers tell you of Raptures and other ridiculous things which gain you great irresponsible rewards--WHICH NEVER COME AS THE PROJECT--but you go and you shout "praise God" and absorb the lies like a sponge on a dry beach when a wave rolls in and water is of the moment. Then, when a messenger is sent to tell you of your fool-

ishness, you throw him into prison, cast him out, or slay him. Well, there is NO RAPTURE to SAVE YOU, kiddies. This is a sick figment of a deranged mind to get you killed by the millions. The "signs" will appear in the sky--of your MAN IDOLS and ICONS--not God--for God appears in every LIGHT RAY from your skies. But you will be shown pictures of your favorite icon and then melded into one you will believe in air--nothing--for you cannot grasp a hologram. YOU ARE THE ONES WHO HAVE TAKEN THE MAN FROM THE CHRIST AND CLAIMED HIM FOR COVERAGE OF YOUR BASIC EVILS.

Your nations in evil intent CANNOT WIN. You may well butcher and blow apart a lot of innocent people, but this is a WAR YOU WILL LOSE for you go forth in evil contempt of God and your reapings will be this which you sow--a hundred-fold returned unto you.

How many of you realize that if you toss out Billy Clinton that you immediately get Al Gore? Ah, but what is that say ye, "He can't be worse." Ah so, but he will not last for it is not intended that he "last"--so what next? A new election? George Junior? What? MADELINE ALBRIGHT! Next in line for the position is Madeline Albright. But you will say, if you are at all informed, which I doubt, that she is not a NATURAL citizen so cannot serve as President. But the magic words not used are "*without legislation*".

You also sit smugly by and say you don't need Saudi Arabia for bases for your carriers of death and terror? After all, you shout, we can get Kuwait and Bahrain to park our death machines of MASS DESTRUCTION. Oh? Kuwait belongs to Britain and Bahrain belongs to George Bush--partner of the sleaze balls in Britain--you know, the oily bunch of black-gold thieves and drug smugglers. But when the Middle East Arabs and others around the globe come to take a stand and you are running--these people from these two places will be shooting you in the back and blowing up your aircraft--they will turn and join THEIR OWN for they HATE YOU WITH SUCH A PASSION AS YOU CANNOT IMAGINE.

You had all best pay attention to what **Saddam** Hussein said at the onset of the last encounters in the "Gulf"--that this is and will be "the Mother of all wars". You cannot see beyond the body count of your losses which are never presented accurately to you--or to those desert sands. THAT war was only the beginning, you blind people--only the beginning.

So, if there be Antichrist at work, is it possible God will even the playing field? COUNT ON IT! THERE ARE NO WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION EQUAL TO THE **TINYMOST** CREATION OF GOD.

You have loosed the evil from Pandora's box and it shall haunt the remainder of your days.

The prophecies of the Antichrist are not somewhere out-there; they are upon you and when you look around at who is doing it unto you--you will find it to be yourself.

Where are the warriors? Well, after another extremely long and tired week-end--here we are! As others came onto the scene and asked about the weekend, there was a blank look and then an inquiry: "Is this Monday?"

Yes, this is Monday and we will not **further** burden the staff with lengthy and troublesome documents. I needed to speak to you as my cherished family in the midst of such soul discomfort and restless disquiet. Accept the peace offered for within Truth is freedom and within freedom is the loss of fear. Antichrist cannot touch, nor will he, CHRIST. The man you leave still on the cross cannot do anything, chelas, so turn unto something LIVING AND BECOME ONE WITHIN THAT HOPE OFFERED. Look and see beyond the moment for therein lies VISION. When you look into vision of wondrous things they must come to pass, for destruction is of MAN--visions in creation are of GOD.

My message this day is not just for you of a tiny handful of loved ones; this is for those long distant in despair and hopelessness--for God knows where are His children.

## REC #2 HATONN

MON., FEB. 9, 1998 11:50 A.M. YR. 11, DAY 177

MON.. FEB. 9. 1998WHO GOES THERE?

As we sit again to write, we are once more flooded over with tremendously good information which cannot be overlooked as we delve into who is doing what and to whom it is being done.

No matter how high or far we search in intelligence gathering, it comes back the same--some "alien" group of people who took from others to further their own ends. They steal heritage; they steal lineage; they have become the human Antichrist attempting to, finally, gain all property, have all power and control, and, generally, have the world through force.

You stand on the brink of war while the U.S. envoys go about the world trying to gain, buy, or threaten nations into helping in a UNILATERAL bombing of a helpless nation, Iraq. All you get are the already usurped misfits. But, citizens, perhaps you err? You are stripping your own nation of all means of protection and defense. You are shipping off your soldiers and your materials. **HATRED WILL BE YOUR DOWNFALL, AMERICA.**

Let us move on to a new name for a very old game:

PLOT AND PLOTTERS

This material will be quite old and frankly a continued discussion of Antichrist vs. What? The one you **THINK** is at the opposition of the Antichrist is, of course, Christ. So WHY is the thrust to have Judeo-Christian AS A NEW WORLD RELIGIOUS ATTITUDE? Just one big happy Earth family under the

Just as a messenger stood forth in the small hall as the *Constitution* was formulated and signed--so too is there a messenger in the midst of the most damaging storm--to hold up the light for your footsteps and guide you safely home.

Is this "dharma" one of those messengers? Well, perhaps she is but a **computer** keyboard--DOES IT **MATTER?** TRUTH AND **THE WAY MATTERS**, AND NO TRUTH-BRINGER WISHES MORE THAN FOR ALL TO LOOK UNTO TRUTH--NEVER MIND FROM WHENCE IT FLOWS. SAFETY AND SECURITY COME IN THE NON-IDENTIFICATION AND ANY TRUE TEACHER-MESSENGER CARES NOT FOR ACCOLADES. THE ENEMY WANTS TO ALLOW THE WORLD TO KNOW SO THAT THE USUAL DEATH AND DESTRUCTION IS WROUGHT UPON THE HAPLESS SERVANT. Do not set people up before you to secure your own individual losses or appetites for hand-holding or milk-sop treatment. If you cannot contain Truth as your action without the teacher present--you shall never find graduation. You always seek the intermediate personage so you can doubt and chatter--always chatter opinions. GOD IS and with GOD THERE ARE NO OPINIONS--ONLY TRUTH. You either live Truth or you DO NOT. You either believe in Truth or you DO NOT. **Choices** become very easy to make--unless, **of course**, you CHOOSE THE WRONG DIRECTION.

So be it, students. The end of this particular play is up to YOU.

Adonai.

laws of the "Jewish" fabrications? You will perish as **CHRISTIANS** in this foolishness. You have actually left **CHRIST** out of your religion and out of your recognition.

What I have before me is an excellent intelligence report which points out fact in the face of fiction--and again, as with all intelligence researchers, it is impossible to know WHO writes for the only protection anyone has is through anonymity. In this instance, AGAIN, we are not even given a date for reference [Ed's note: It gives indicators of being approx, 50 years old.] . That is fine for the basic plot is the same as always, and the plotters are also the same as always, AND THE BLIND ARE SAME AS ALWAYS--THE SLEEPING MASSES.

Your brethren who call themselves Jews but are NOT, call themselves Semites but are NOT, and those who would take all property in the physical world, are at the root of it all, this confrontation of man against man, wars, killing, greed, and the other negative things against God. I speak here of **ANTI-GENTILISM**.

"ANTI-WHAT?" you next ask--"yes, anti-gentilism," I repeat.

Gentiles, in the definition of Jewish language, ARE ALL PEOPLE WHO ARE NOT JEWS. Simple enough? That means that the self-styled false Judean usurpers who call themselves Jew deliberately separate the world into two categories of people: Jews and Gentiles. Ah, but, these self-styled "Jews" are not accepting of the Hebrews or old Israelites--this is a NEW category formed for convenience to undermine all world activities and religions. I have no notice of who might like this information or not like this information--it simply is **TRUTH** and it IS information.

The authors open with an old Latin Motto: "The People Cannot See Through Truth, Because Truth is Simple."

Further, on the front page of the pamphlet:

"No country can conduct a proper offensive or defensive campaign without a competent Intelligence Service. A country's worst foes are those on the INSIDE. That is why treason and **treachery** are branded capital offenses. A controlled press, supported by plotters with an ample purse, have so conducted a campaign of **so-called** "anti-semitism" that few have dared to challenge their conclusions. Any open-minded person can find within the pages of this brief pamphlet that it is properly titled: **ANTI-GENTILISM**.

"That is the real issue facing an awakening America at this moment. Error has occupied our political throne for more than twelve years but, thank God, the resurgence indicates that truth may again occupy her rightful place from which she was dethroned under the operation of an alien-conceived plot. Columbia, whose eyes were blindfolded by the *United Nations Charter*, will regain her former vision and prestige if lovers of America will carefully consider what needs to be done. This pamphlet, if carefully studied, will render an 'Intelligent Service'."

The publishers of this bit of information call the pamphlet itself: **AT THE ROOT OF IT ALL... ANTI-GENTILISM**. That then is sufficient unto our needs:

### **PLOT AND PLOTTERS--ANTI-GENTILISM**

[QUOTING, PART ONE:]

AT THE ROOT OF IT ALL...

### **ANTI-GENTILISM**

As a regular reader of your publication I am convinced that you are informed on the real issue which confronts the world today. This explains why I am mailing you a copy of what seems to be a draft of a highly confidential nature which was written March 31st by a wealthy Jew and which fell into my hands. It must have been prompted by a deep concern over present world conditions and reads:

Nothing is accomplished in attempting to deceive ourselves, for every day that passes more and more people are becoming aware of the growing anti-gentile feeling of the Jewish race. Millions of people have read the original and the reproductions of the two articles, written by Marcus Eli Ravage, and published in the *Century* magazine, January and February **1928**, stating:

"We have been at the bottom, not only of the latest great war, but of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian, but of every other major revolution in your history."

The well-known French writer, L.F. Celine, said in his *hook: The School of Corpses* -- "All Wars, all revolution, are positively nothing but **pogroms (organized massacres)** OF THE GENTILES ARRANGED FOR BY THE JEWS." [H: This includes all those who THINK THEMSELVES to be Jew but are not—and THEY are the first to be tortured and murdered to make "a case" for the deceivers of Antichrist.]

I am sure you read the statement of Lord Haw Haw, *New York Times*, January 4, **1946**, which he made just before his execution:

*"In death, as in this life, I defy the Jews who caused this last war, and I defy the powers of darkness which they represent... I am proud to die for my ideals and I am sorry for the sons of Britain who have died without knowing why."*

Such fanaticism against the Jews in the hour of death should cause us some serious thinking.

It is imperative that we Jews forget our master race complex which we have assumed for untold generations, based upon the Old *Testament, Deuteronomy* (The Jewish Law), Chap. XV, v.6, "And thou shalt rule over many nations, but they (the Gentiles) shall not rule over thee."

Gentiles have not forgotten the broadcast which was made by Samuel Untermeyer the day he returned to the United States, and which appeared in the *New York Times*, August 7, **1933**.

On that occasion, Mr. Untermeyer, as a member of "our race", and the newly elected official of the World Jewish Economic Federation, fired the first shot which started our "sacred war" against Nazi Germany, stating: "FOR THE JEWS ARE THE ARISTOCRATS OF THE WORLD." (Any intelligent Gentile realizes that the literal translation of the GREEK WORD "Aristocrat" means the "Best Dictator", i.e., OVER the Gentiles.) [H: AGAIN: GENTILE IS EVERYONE OTHER THAN A JEW. NOW: SWALLOW **THIS** ONE AS YOU FIND THAT THE DEFINITION OF "JEW" IS ANYONE OPPOSED TO CHRIST. THIS COMES FORTH, THEN, AS "ANTICHRIST".]

Millions of followers of Father Coughlin [*Editor's note: This is, remember readers, the author whose Essays we just shared in last week's CONTACT*] saw the reprint of Mr. Untermeyer's speech in one of the last issues of *Social Justice* and understood how we had the power, through our working in the Roosevelt Administration, to remove *Social Justice Magazine* from the mail and also Father Coughlin *from his broadcasts*.

By our arrogance we Jews are responsible for a rapidly growing wave of anti-Semitism and, what is even more dangerous to us, gentiles are discovering that this anti-semitism is a *misnomer invented by us* to cover up **our** own definite **Anti-Gentilism**. Among the educated gentiles there are many who know that Syrians, Arabs, Ethiopians, **Abyssinians**, and millions of Levantines are also Semites, and that the term anti-Semitism, once a smokescreen, is today fast turning into tire. Further millions of gentiles have studied the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* which we have endeavored in every possible way, and by the spending of huge sums of money, to discredit as forgeries, although we must admit that in no instance have we been able to prove our charge. [H: I remind you that this is being written by a "Jew".]

It is therefore more than asinine for a group of professional Jews to admit, and even "prove" in the Jewish magazine *Medical Leaves*, Vol. *N*, p. **143, 1942**, that the *Protocols* were actually written by the scholarly Jew, Dr. Elie de Cyon in Paris.

You recall that Protocol **9** says the term anti-Semitism is of our own creation. "De facto we have already wiped out every kind of rule except our own. \* \* \* anti-Semitism is indispensable to us for the management of our lesser brethren."

Recall also from Protocol **5**: "We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community." (Look at the U.N.O.)

From Protocol **3**: "Of States we have made gladiatorial arenas where a host of confused ideas contend... A little more and disorders and bankruptcy will be universal."

George E. Sullivan, **LL.B.**, a prominent attorney of the Roman Catholic faith, has recently published an article entitled; "**Pacelli's Political Phantasm**", in which he says:

"Twenty-five years ago, Pope Benedict XV called attention to the need for 'a sort of family of peoples, calculated both to maintain their own independence and safeguard the order of human society'." (May 23, **1920**).

"Later in the same year, Benedict XV gave explicit warning (July **25, 1920**) against--

"The advent of a Universal Republic, which is longed for by all of the worst elements of disorder, and confidently expected by them."

Nevertheless in his broadcast of Christmas Eve in **1941**, Pius XII spoke of an international "edifice" of World Government, and in **1943**, "Of a new spirit of world union", which he emphasized and reiterated in his broadcast Christmas Eve, **1945**.

The explanation for this change of policy is found in Celine's (Louis Ferdinand Destouches) book *THE SCHOOL OF CORPSES*, published **1938** in Paris. On page **198**, he says:

"Nothing is more Jewish than the present Pope whose real name is Isaac **Ratisch**. The Vatican is a Ghetto. The Secretary of **State**, Pacelli, is likewise a Jew as the Pope."

Gentiles are now beginning to understand why Pope **Pius XII** is advocating a global super-body directed by a handful of men for an unscrupulous dictatorship, although the Roman Catholic Church was formerly considered a bulwark against the monstrosity of World Government (the secret Free Masonic plan).

Why did Max Pam, an important Jewish corporation lawyer in New Orleans, donate to the Roman Catholic University of **Notre Dame** its School of Journalism? You are getting the gentile Catholics both ways.

A French priest told me that the Jews are responsible for the starvation and torture of the German prisoners in France. He saw many of these who looked like skeletons. "Read the *Book of Esther* in the *Old Testament*," he continued, "The Jews wrote it; it is now read in France more than any other book. There you will find the story of **Haman**, the Hitler of Esther's time. Not only was he killed but also his ten innocent sons. In *Esther* Chap. **IX**, v. **16**, is told how the Jewess Esther was responsible for the massacre of seventy-five thousand innocent gentiles." To gentiles it is incomprehensible that every year at the feast of Purim, when we celebrate this anniversary, we Jews still rejoice and commemorate such an event of **2500** years ago and this celebration is "covered" by the press of the world. If a formidable Jewess like Esther could murder **75,000** gentiles, reasoned the priest, one thousand powerful Jews who occupy positions of high authority in the Russian, French, British and American Governments, could easily liquidate a whole nation as we see being done in Germany today. **[H: Or Iraq, whichever seems more timely to you.]**

This celebration of Purim coincides with the statement in the *Encyclopedia Britannica*, 1942, Vol. 8, p. 736, under "Esther" by the Reverend Thomas Kelly Cheyne, D.D., D.Litt., Oriel Professor of the Interpretation of the Scripture, Oxford University, and the Canon of Rochester, 1885-1908, author of the prophecies of Israel, etc., who says: "There are two very conspicuous blemishes; the lack of any religious element and the apparent delight in the wholesale slaughter of Gentiles." *Deuteronomy*, Chapter 2, verse 34, reads: "And we took all his cities at that time and utterly destroyed every inhabited city with the women and the little ones: we left none remaining." **[H: And YOU can't see that that is EXACTLY what is planned for Iraq--babies and all! SHAME WON YOU GULLIBLE FOOLS.]**

Churchill is Jew-blooded through his Jewish grandmother, and F.D. Roosevelt's Jewish ancestry is no longer secret to millions of American citizens after the astonishing revelation by the Carnegie Institute in Washington, D.C., published by the Washington, D.C. *Star* of February 29th, 1936.

The *Jewish Examiner* of July 27, 1945, stupidly made the statement that the 1915 Year Book (*The Howitzer*, Ed.) of the U.S. Military Academy at West Point thus described "General Ike" as a member of the graduating class:

"This is Dwight David Eisenhower, gentlemen, the terrible Swedish Jew." *America Preferred*, November 1945, page 12, commented on this as follows:

"Perhaps a new 'law' transmitted to 'General Ike' by Ben Cohen for the destruction and ruination of Germany, is no racial stain on 'General Ike' after all. Perhaps our late Caesar knew exactly what he was doing when 'General Ike' was shuffled to top rank in the interval just before the 'sneak attack' on Pearl Harbor was arranged. "

---EDITOR'S NOTE: The *New York Journal American* of April 24, 1946, has this item: "Asked what the 'S' stands for in the name of President Harry S. Truman the Chief Executive ex-

plains its presence by saying it is the first initial of the names of his paternal and maternal grandfathers which were Shipp (Ed. Schiff?) and Solomon. That is certainly a quaint system of naming. Now that Mr. Truman has become President it seems he should expand his middle name initial so both his grandparents are fully honored. That is, his name should be **Harry Solomon Shipp Truman.**" It is reported that President Truman is proud of his association with a Jewish partner in a short-lived haberdashery enterprise which was a failure.---

Professor Jaeger in his book *Discovery of the Soul*, p. 247, says: "Baptism and interbreeding are of no avail; we remain, even in the hundredth generation Jews, as we were three thousand years ago. We never lose the odour of our race--no, not even by ten-fold crossing. And in every case our race dominates; young Jews result."

#### ANTI-SEMITISM REPEATS ITSELF

Maurice Samuel, in 1924, wrote a book titled: **YOU GENTILES.** On page 95 he says: "There does not seem to be a country with a history which has not been anti-Semitic at one time or another. There is no country today of which the Jew can say: In this country anti-Semitism will never become triumphant...nor is it conceivable to me that, as long as there are Jews and Gentiles it should ever disappear." P. 154: "The Jewish radical will discover that nothing can bridge the gulf between you and us. P. 155: "We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever... Nothing that you will do will meet our needs and demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own, a God-world, which is not in your nature to build. P. 190: "A Jew is never baptized for the purpose of becoming a Christian: his purpose is to become a gentile...**(i.e. to appear a gentile).**

Maurice Samuel, in 1932, wrote **JEWS ON APPROVAL.** On page 37, he refers to Ben Hecht, who, in turn, wrote, **A JEW IN LOVE.** On pages 120-121, Hecht writes: "One of the finest things ever done by the mob was the crucifixion of Christ. Intellectually it was a splendid gesture. But trust the mob to **bun-**

gle. If I'd had charge of executing Christ, I'd have handled it differently. You see, what I would have done was had him shipped to Rome and fed to the lions. They never could have made a savior out of mincemeat."

Nothing could be more **unspeakably** vile and contemptible to the followers of Jesus Christ than such a statement, for it is obvious that Hecht's reference to "mincemeat" meant excrement. Yet it was none other than Ben Hecht, *New York Herald Tribune*, March 10, 1943, who was selected to stage the pageant in Madison Square Garden said to have been attended by 40,000 Jews. I am afraid of these things.

Morgenthau was rewarded by **B'Nai B'Rith**, the "Holding Company" of all Freemason lodges in the world, for his services to the Jewish cause--the Morgenthau plan of extermination of Germany. Unquestionably he had in mind what was foretold in *Deuteronomy*, Ch. 11, v. 23: "Then will Jehovah drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall dispossess nations greater and mightier than yourselves."

Do you remember when our Walter Rathenau, the Barney M. Baruch in Germany during the 1st World War, who promoted Bolshevism long before and during the war, mockingly proclaimed the downfall of the German people in the *Zuericher Zeitung*? Twenty-five years ago he foretold: "The towns of Germany will not stand in ruins, but still exist as semi-lifeless blocks of stone partially inhabited by a few poor wretches. The streets of certain quarters will still be crowded, but all joy and brilliancy will have gone forever. Wearied figures will drag along the rotten pavements toward their slum dwellings. The country roads will be broken up, the forests cut down, and scanty crops be growing in the fields. Docks, railways and canals will have decayed and everywhere the weather-beaten buildings, the monuments of our greatness, will have become homes of sadness. The German intellect which sang and planned for the whole world will be a thing of the past... A nation...which even today is still young and vigorous will be...dead.

Inasmuch as Bernard M. Baruch our "elder statesman" stands high in the estimation of many Americans, also as his counsel is front page material for our press, why is the real Baruch directly quoted in the *Chicago Tribune*, September 25, 1935: "I believe National Pride (Patriotism) is a lot of nonsense." However, we Jews are not a religious group, but a racial and nationalistic people living under common fate and base such claim on *Deuteronomy* 14 v. 2: "For thou art a holy people unto Jehovah, thy God, and Jehovah has chosen thee to be a people for his own possession, above all people that are upon the face of the Earth." And in this same book, Ch. 17, v. 14 we read: "...one from among thy brethren shall not set king over thee; thou **mayest** not put a foreigner (Gentile) over thee, who is not thy brother."

**[H: Ok, brace yourself. These so-called Jews ARE the chosen ones of Jehovah. The only problem you nice people have is that of identifying Jehovah. Jehovah and Lucifer, the Prince of the World, are the same thing and these are the chosen people of that entity. This is the ANTI-CHRIST. What else is there that you just don't seem to understand?]**

Thus Louis D. Brandeis, former Justice of the Supreme Court of the U.S.A., states: "Let us all recognize that WE Jews are a distinct nationality, of which every Jew, whatever his country, his station or shade of belief, is necessarily a member." Supporting this claim we have the statement of Joseph Cohn in the *Jewish World*, November 4, 1913: "He who has to make a choice between his duties as an Englishman or a Jew, must choose the latter."

A similar statement can be found in the *Chicago American* of April 6th, 1936:

After Mayor Kelly of Chicago had made a Jew-warning speech under the auspices of The Democratic League in Chicago, the Jewish President--Alderman Jacob M. **Arvey** retorted: "I resent the fact that this propaganda has been started. I am a Jew first and then a Democrat."

[END OF QUOTING]

We are only about a third the way through this document so we will stick with it until we get it done. It is truly worthy of your time when you find the people in the forefront of the opposition are actually the authors of the information we use.

These self-proclaimed would-be controllers of the world make no means of apology for their actions or beliefs. They have no moral code of ethics as do those with religious bearings based on God's laws or those of a **Christed** entity. It reminds me of "Who is telling the truth in Washington these days?" NOBODY! Absolutely NOBODY! Each player is simply trying to produce the LIE that will save their own assets--nothing more. This is **nothing except an interesting** game as the big boys saquare off at each **other for** control and **the war goes forth to PROVE YOUR ANTI-GOD MENTALITY.**

When Billy and Hilly went to church that first Sunday **after** the big cloudburst, he had Hilly in one hand and the *Bible* with a BUNCH of markers in the other. Funny thing is, we in this realm would have found *Sex and the Single Girl* far more believable as undoubtedly would have YOU.

More amusing yet is the honorable **Nobel** Peace Prize for which it is said Mr. Clinton has been nominated? Really? The same people who choose the nominees and winners are the SAME BUNCH who are tearing him to pieces. I remind you, Antichrist has no honor, no scruples, no truth and no compassion--just hard, bitter and cruel intentions and actions. Satan tempts and THEN DESTROYS. And when YOU are "too big" to learn--you are destined for the fall.

I am reminded of what Jason Brent (Jew) had to say about Adolf Hitler in his *Mensa Journal* article. He claimed to have lost some 50 to 100 members of his family in the Holocaust. Of course his name was something like **Berkowitz** before he changed it to hide. He said: "The real crime of Adolf **Hitler** was that he lost, probably forever, the opportunity to build a master-race."

Well, readers, if these are to be the examples of the "Master Superior Race" I hope that I shall never see it come to be more than this day for it is a choice of death when ye could have the wondrous beauty of life.

Adonai.

REC #1 HATONN

TUE., FEB. 10, 1998 7:30 A.M. YR. 11, DAY 178

TUE.. **FEB.** 10. 1998

I AM OF "THE CHRIST". THEREFORE  
ANTICHRIST IS MY ADVERSARY

EVIL AND IMMORAL MEANS WILL  
ALWAYS BEGET BAD ENDS.

Bill Richardson of the United Nations (US rep.) said to Larry King (Live), "...and to stop Iraq from threatening neighbors and Israel". He then goes on to say something to the affect of "...well, Israel". Of course Mr. King hopped on that one like a duck on a June bug, it was decided that if **Saddam** shot at Israel, **this** time he would be met with **nuclear bombing**. So, who has all these weapons of mass destruction?

Have you any idea **WHY** the **U.S.** would unilaterally attack and ravage Iraq? Wake up, my dears, because the U.S. is NOW THE ACCEPTED HOMELAND OF ISRAEL. Israel is THE parasite of parasites which has sucked the very life blood from Arnerica--including the U.S. Furthermore, it is already understood that the Royals and government of Great Britain ate the "British-Israel" coalition and have been since long before the U.S. Revolution. The politicians who might balk are given direct warnings that they will be destroyed in one way or another (useful to Israel's cause), if they do not "play ball" as directed.

Mr. Richardson is now going to go forth to Japan and China (Mr. **Rubin** and Mr. Cohen have already hit the Pacific area) to get support for this one-sided genocide. What will they do? Well, their whole economic existence rests in the hands of **the** mighty **U.N.-Jewish** coalition of so-called Bankers. The better question is, "What CAN they do?"

Rothschild was right when he said that if you gave him the **gold**--he could control the world. And now, his parasites have got the gold.

There is a lot of talk about the U.S. economy being so good. My, isn't that interesting when every day hundreds of thousands of people are being laid off from jobs. The stock market itself only deals with some 25 companies which are simply shored up to fool all of you until a war and other confinements can be set in cement.

What of your welfare plans? What are you going to do with those multitudes of jobless, off-welfare people? Well, riots are what is planned for, but will the people even know how to riot sufficiently to cause the damage necessary? Of course, because they will be instructed to once again hit the minority citizens like the Vietnamese, Koreans and thus and so.

As Mr. William Henry Chamberlin said: "A very good case can be made, on moral as well as economic grounds, for a system in which the individual is required to stand on his own feet, not to lean on the state for handouts. Character, resourcefulness, capacity are formed and developed in struggle with obstacles, not in waiting passively for benefits from outside." He goes on to say: "There is no warrant in logic or morals for trying to place the authority of religion behind measures of social and economic collectivism. Indeed, there is a much stronger case for arguing that the sense of individual responsibility--which is a key indispensable factor in making it possible for the individual to distinguish between right and wrong--is best assured under a system in which the human being is mainly committed to his own care and required to make his own decisions."

YOU WOULDN'T WANT  
TO BE **BILL** CLINTON

The world is being held from these atrocious acts of genocide by, basically, one party--**BILL CLINTON**. The citizens see the charade and recognize that there is no need of Congressional anything to dump war on the globe. Bill Clinton as President

can, in a split-second with one signature on an Executive Order, start the bloodshed. The whole entourage of warmongers, including Blair from Britain, have done their best and of course the threat is, "We will getcha so you better play hardball; get the shooting started or we won't back off you and Hilly." Clinton was just a good old common criminal and hoodlum back in Arkansas and he never knew what had hit him when the Bilderbergs tapped him to be the interim "kid" on the block.

Do any of you notice that the man actually behind the power of a little Lewinski is one of the formidable Jewish pushers? Monica didn't ask for favors--this man DID. That also shows how powerful the man is--he is a major campaign contributor and expects favors when he asks. He may have gotten more favors than expected. [From EJ: "He" is her grandfather--we are trying to get a name.]

Bill Clinton has a sharp, incisive mind, it is said. Well, he is certainly as dumb as is a hood ornament. In fact, he IS just a hood ornament after all. This will all come to light, probably in a day or so, so let us allow you to decipher it. Bless the "fixed" and pounding media--for in their frenzy of information sent forth--other things are turning up and like the robots they are, it is managing to come out in spite of the efforts to now silence the trashing. Billy wouldn't have even known he was a set-up for frame-up. He just had a cute little thing willing to do anything he wanted--so "why not?" A good game off the oval office wouldn't take as long as a golf game--so.. !

Efforts of much greater subterfuge have been thrust against us just to get us to make some wrong moves to escape the incredible pressures of attacks--BUT, the very acts themselves are flowing back on the original troublemakers. Some of the "used" parties are so elderly now that they can be of little USE to the thieves and greed-mongers and yet still they are abused and used. A hundredfold trouble back to the senders somehow seems too little.

Has anyone noticed that we don't even have meetings any more? The Institute has been ordered to cease and desist from doing

business by Betty Tuten and her attorney Abbott, so it works out fine. It SITS. Even Misery Tuten can't get anything moved out of it. Further, if Overton's estate is ever settled properly, that will flow in but CAN'T flow OUT! I consider that some kind of PROGRESS. It appears to me that at this time the Institute sits securely IN THE HANDS OF GOD. You who could have stopped Tuten, DID NOT. We can't help anything that has come to pass for only you who had an interest could stop it. So be it.

We will now, it appears, file some kind of "friendly" or "hateful" suit with **Extra** and get the Heaven's Gate Cult separation finally publicly settled. This will pull in, and probably hang, Tuten, Fort, Beam, **Ence(s)**, Brent and others we haven't yet identified. **Extra** is ready, willing and able to totally smash these liars and cheats that set them up. Is life not interesting as it rolls around again and again? And whoever produced that old picture of Ekkers--did it, they just upped the ante by millions because they went AROUND THE WORLD in living color accompanied by the lies supplied. The Channel 29 (local Bakersfield) people responsible for their rendition are also able to testify. But they did the right thing and ran retractions in equal time segments. There is talk about convening a Grand Jury for looking into this but I wonder if the prisons are not already quite crowded enough. The crew from Channel 29 met with Jason Brent at some length that day and **boy**, are they **sorry**. **It is important** to remember that Channel 29 is a branch off one of the Big Three Networks.

I would like to move back to our topic underway:

### **PLOT AND PLOTTERS--ANTI-GENTILISM**

FROM: **AT THE ROOT OF IT ALL ... ANTI-GENTILISM**

Author: Meschumad Iehachist ("Pfefferkorn"), a Jew.

[QUOTING, PART TWO:]

## JEWS MADE RUSSIAN REVOLUTION

More and more gentiles are becoming convinced that we Jews were responsible for the revolution in Russia and that not only were we responsible for the murder of the Czar and his family, but also of the intelligentsia of that country--together with more than twenty million Orthodox peasants--under **Lenin, Trotsky** and **Bela-Kun--which** accords with the statement in our Talmud: "The best of the gentiles--kill."

My authority for our responsibility of producing the revolution in Russia is based on the *New York Times* of March 24, 1917: "The movement was financed by a New York banker you all know and love," (Ed.: Jacob Schiff) "and soon we received a ton and a half of Russian Revolutionary propaganda. At the end of the war 50,000 Russian officers and men went back to their country ardent revolutionists. The Friends of Russian Freedom had sown 50,000 seeds of 'liberty' in **100** Russian regiments. I do not know how many of these men and officers were in the Petrograd fortress last week, but we do know what part the army took in the revolution." (From speech of Rabbi S.S. Wise, Carnegie Hall, N.Y., March 23, **1917**).

The following telegram, from President Wilson, was read at that same mass meeting in Carnegie Hall the night before: "...This government formally recognized the new Government of Russia. (**Kerensky's**: Ed.). By this act the United States has expressed its confidence in the success of and its natural sympathy with the popular government."

Of Woodrow Wilson the famous Dr. H. J. Boldt wrote as follows: "Woodrow Wilson was a Sephardic Jew... the name of his parents was Wohlson--a German-Jewish name; they probably came from Germany, went to England where they were known as Mr. and Mrs. **Wolfson** and when landed here called themselves Wilson." His second wife, the former Mrs. Galt, is also Jewish.

On the death of Dr. Boldt the *Herald Tribune*, Jan. 14, **1943**, said: "...an internationally known gynecologist and professor

emeritus of gynecology at the Post-Graduate Medical School of Columbia University." He may be found in *Who is Who in America*, in *Who's Who Among Physicians and Surgeons*; in *Who is Who in the Western Hemisphere*; in the *Blue Book of England, etc.* (Ed.)

Thus were we responsible for what has happened in Russia where the gentiles today are in serfdom under our Jewish control. We note how our co-racists today are mourning the death of six million Jews. Gentiles, however, are hardly impressed by this figure because they realize that the Jewish leaders in Russia are responsible for the death of 20 million innocent gentiles during the Russian Revolution. Harry Watson, a Jew of Long Island, in the Preface to his book *A Program for the Jews*, published in **1939**, writes: "When we Jews declared war against Nazi Germany and fascism I saw that that was a suicidal policy, which would bring to the Jews infinite suffering." [H: And oh yes they did! The Jews in Germany DECLARED WAR--literally. This changes a few wrong concepts, doesn't it?] An earnest appeal of the same nature from the pen of John Haynes Holmes was published in the magazine *OPINION*, September **1940**, but no one could stop us (our Sanhedrin: Ed.) from rushing headlong into the ditch dug by our Untermeyers, Baruchs, and Frankfurters."

Russia is dominated by Jews and it is common knowledge that Stalin and Molotov married **jewesses** and thus merely represent the gentile front for the exclusive leadership of the Jewish Kaganowitsch brothers who keep in the background.

Simon Liberman, former leader of the Russian Social Democratic Party, who remained to serve as the business adviser to the Soviet Government until **1926**, actually our Jewish leader behind the scene in the revolution from **1917-1926**, told me that the Russian workers now realize that they are the slaves of Jews and he predicted the coming of violent anti-Jewish outbreaks in that country, just as soon as the people dare to chance a counter revolution against the Jewish dictatorship. Only the death penalty for anti-Semitism in any form has been able thus far to frighten or discourage such action.

In France, from where I lately returned, anti-Semitism is daily growing and we now note that it is the French people who object to the selection of the Greenwich section for the U.N.O., because of the proximity of Jewish New York City. The French hate Jews more than they hate Germans. France does not pretend to have a Gentile government. It is commonly admitted who is conducting that program; De **Gaulle** did not confer with Stalin for naught, for bear in mind it was not long after his conference with Stalin when French funds in the United States, to the sum of four billions of dollars, frozen since the start of the Global War, were released to his credit.

In France German prisoners of war are being allowed but 650 calories of food per day. The great "Humanitarian" outfit, **UNRRA**, under our Director Lehman, only recently being granted another billion and more does not even operate in France, a gentile country. It is reported that the French Government is completely dominated by Jews and Grand Orient Masons and it is common knowledge the latter are acting as the errand boys of Jews. Thus do we see the accomplishment of what was prophesied by an awakened gentile Francois Coty, in his Paris paper, **L'AMI DU PEUPLE**, February 29, 1932: "...All of these facts united, of which the reality cannot be denied, seem to have the same significance: that the heads of Kuhn, **Loeb & Co.**, are engaged in an international enterprise of the same importance as that undertaken by Jacob Schiff against Russia, **ONLY TODAY IT IS FRANCE WHICH THEY PLAN TO DESTROY, TO ERASE FROM THE MAP OF EUROPE ALL INDEPENDENT NATIONS**, and to deliver the people over to a revolution on the Russian model which would allow them to reimburse themselves for the expense of triumphing over us."

### **FR. FAHEY**

On page 186 of Rev. **Fahey's** book: *The Mystical Body of Christ* is given an account of the secret origin of Bolshevism and described the conversion of **Heinrich Marx**, (father of Karl Marx) and his family. "**Marx's** father had become exteriorly a convert to Protestantism, while continuing to practice the Jewish religion at home. Young **Marx's** infancy was thus steeped in the

tradition of his race: God has given the world to the Jews. They will reign over it forever when the Messiah shall come. Jews alone have the right to own. When the Messiah shall have come, 200 mules will be required to carry the keys of the trunks or boxes in which the riches taken from the Christians will be heaped up, etc... Of this doctrine this young Israelite was to retain above all the idea of an expropriation on a vast scale, coinciding with the triumph of his race."

Thus Communism can properly be defined as a Jewish scheme to expropriate the Gentiles and make them slaves of the Jews. Such Anti-Gentilism was taught to the Jews already by the racial fanatic Moses who asked the Jews openly to cheat and exploit the Gentiles in *Deuteronomy* 23, v. 20. "Unto a foreigner (Gentile) thou **mayest** lend upon usury, but unto thy brother (Jew) thou shall not lend upon usury." (The *Holy Bible*, Authorized King James version.) **[H: Wow, and could this be the reason the U.S. GIVES \$3 BILLION free and clear--IN CASH--to Israel each year? Israel then invests it in high-earnings businesses and such--and has NO INTEREST COSTS AT ALL.]**

In many other versions the words "Lend upon Usury" have been changed into "Lend upon Interest". Who is it that tampers with these original so enlightening passages in the Bible? How many more have been tampered with or wholly deleted? **[H: LOTS AND LOTS--BUNCHES AND BUNCHES! THE VERY ONES WHO ORIGINALLY WROTE THE BOOKS NOW TAMPER AND CHANGE TO SUIT WHATEVER IS GOING ON WHICH WILL SERVE THEM BETTER.]**

Maurice Gomberg's POST WAR **NEW WORLD MAP** for the establishment of a "New World Moral Order" in the Library of Congress and copyrighted March 31, 1942, shows with what accuracy Coty made his prophecy. There is also something uncanny about Gomberg's advance information in that it shows Madagascar in the color of Great Britain although she did not take that island until six weeks later, and the Russian-German line is precisely shown, in March 1942, while the Island of **Sakhalin** and the Kurile Islands are shown to be the property of

Russia. [H: My goodness, could it be that the map of Scallion doesn't relate to earthquakes at all but rather to the portions of the land mass that would be somehow lost to freedom and placed under total Antichrist rule? I can promise you that earthquakes are preferable.]

Coty, worth twenty million dollars when he had the courage to write these exposures, died a pauper three years later and his widow married one of our race. That is what it cost him when he tried to save his beloved France.

By constantly growing revelations, disclosed since World War I, many more people than we think are gaining knowledge that the aim of our Freemasonry has for its objective the changing of the essentially Christian civilization and the replacing of it by a Masonic world ruled by Jews.

### FREE-MASONS SERVE JEW MASTERS

The great mass of Freemasons, however, know little or nothing of this plan or of the part which they are made to play in the plot. Their task is to spread ideas apparently noble and beautiful, but which in reality are destructive, just as the slogan of the French Revolution of **1789**: "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity", was used in that far-off day to teach to the gentiles tolerance. I cannot refrain from taking the following from **Nesta Webster's World Revolution**, p. 36. "Thus it was from the **10th** of August, 1792, onwards that we find the tri-color, banner of the usurper, replaced by the Red Flag of the social revolution, whilst the cry of "Vive **notre** roi **d'Orleans!**" (Philippe Egalite, Freemason and cousin of the real king) gives way to the Masonic watchword of "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity". It was none other than Franklin D. Roosevelt, receiving the almost unanimous support of our race, who during the week which ended January 11, **1941**, used these same words when congratulating General Petarin, although this slogan had been discarded when France was occupied by the German army. It had originally been coined by the Jew **Marat**, one of the most cruel and bestial leaders of the French Revolution.

Leaders of Freemasonry sow their propaganda seed among the **inner** lodges which, in turn, transmit it to the lower lodges from whence it penetrates to the affiliated institutions and into the press which then moulds general public opinion. Many Masons would be horrified if they had any intimation of what lies ahead of them and if they knew for what they are being used. Our power with Freemasonry is invisible due to the watertight compartment system, incomprehensible to the outsider, in which each degree knows of the existence and actions of its own group, and of those below it, but is ignorant of all that is decided in the degree immediately above it. Over all of this structure are the higher degrees which form the real contact with the high international Freemasonry consisting of a small number in the last inner circle. An extraordinary system is featured to maintain secrecy. It begins with a vigorous discipline which is imposed on the candidate when he passes over the threshold of Masonry and it is renewed in restrictions with every advancing degree thereby creating a state of mind which is the explanation (apart from the fear of being liquidated by his own brethren) why Masons, who after long years have reached the high degrees, never betray each other or the order.

When the Sarajevo crime, which was the means we used to start World War I, was brought to trial one of the assassins, the Freemason Cabrinovic unconcernedly said to the judges of the military court: "In Freemasonry it is allowed to kill." And the Grand Master of the Masonic Province No. 7, stated "There is only one Masonry," **i.e.**, all over the world.

What is the directing power? Almost without exception, the high Masonic posts in all countries are held by us Jews. In **1886**, Pope Leo **XIII** granted honors to Edouard Drumont for writing **LA FRANCE JUNE** ; two volumes of some 1100 pages which proved that France was completely controlled by Jews. If gentiles, seeking the truth, would read the **ISRAELITE OF AMERICA**, they would find this significant statement by Rabbi Isaac M. Wise: "Masonry is a Jewish institution whose history, degrees, charges, passwords and explanations are Jewish from beginning to end." *The Jewish Tribune* of New York, October

28, 1927, stated: "Masonry is based on Judaism. Eliminate the teachings of Judaism from the Masonic Ritual and what is left?"

### MASONIC OATH IMMORAL

The Masonic oath is an immoral thing. The manner in which the oath is taken is irreverent and extravagant in the penalties invoked, bordering on the blasphemous. The candidate has to pledge himself blindly in advance to anything and everything, he knows not what: "all that has been entrusted to him thus far and what he will become acquainted with in the future." He signs a blank check which is left for others to fill out. When he is admitted to the 33rd degree, *i.e.*, into the circle of those who are in the know, he is compelled to swear: "Under my feet I trample the papal tiara, not as a symbol or a creed, a religion, or of a particular church, but as the symbol of ambition, of fraud, which reduces man to servitude by fear and superstition."

One can gather some conception of what is implied in the foregoing vow from reading the following taken from the flyleaf of Wm. Arthur's *The Pope, The King and the People*, published by Hodder and Stoughton, 1903, and describing one incident which occurs at the Coronation Service of the Pontiff: "Take thou the tiara adorned with the triple crown, and know that thou are the Father of princes and kings, and art the Governor of the World."

[END OF QUOTING]

I wonder how many of our local friends remember sitting in the Community Church here in town while the young minister, with great pride and zeal, said that he was the only church in town who WELCOMED the Masons. He said that no other Christian church would allow them in.

In a totally dumbeddown world you simply have no information with which to work, do you? You certainly can't get it from this new oppressed and controlled media or press--owned, operated and orchestrated by the very people about which you need **ALL THE INFORMATION IN THE WORLD.**

Do they hate us for our own revelations? No, not really, they are so sure they have won totally that there is only a bit of relief that we would reassure the public that it is so. We annoy them but no more than that. Who is, after all, going to go against Al-bright, Cohen, **Rubin**, Reno, *etc.*? Certainly not some little Clintonista who loves wearing appropriate headdress for every occasion, is a Mason (**33rd**), and a relative of Rockefeller. He is, however, just a dumb thug from Arkansas.

Aren't they even afraid that "someone" important will listen to us? NO, that is not even in their "cards", readers. They have used their little local crooks and liars to make sure we have a very small audience. Then, what access do these "little people" here who never hardly leave their dwelling, have of getting anyone else in the world interested? This is GOOD! We have no wish to make waves for these nasty villains--God doesn't need mote than we have and what we have will be sufficient unto our needs.

The big boys of Antichrist's factions will destroy themselves in time. We only need a remnant. And, we will have more than you think.

Enough for this writing, thank you. Adonai.

REC #1 HATONN

FRI., FEB. 13, 1998 8:04 A.M. YR. 11, DAY 181

FRI.. FEB. 13. 1998

CLINTON VS. GORE,  
AND THEN IT GETS EVEN WORSE!

We have been writing a lot about the Current status of Antichrist factions who have usurped the U.S. and are now working their way around the globe ASAP.

You had best hang onto that snivel know-it-all from Arkansas, citizens, because every choice after Willie is pretty bad.

Arguments pour in saying that at least Gore keeps his pants zipped? He does? How do YOU know he does? What, by the way, do you think would happen to Clinton if Gore becomes **President?** Does anyone remember what Ford did for **Nixon?**

There is a nice article in *Spotlight* which very briefly speaks to this issue and just WHO would run things for Gore. It is as bad or worse for Israeli Zionists taking over than Clinton already has working the job. You would keep the hounds of hell already aboard and pick up several more of the same teams.

[QUOTING, *SPOTLIGHT*, Feb. 16, 1998, pg. 3:]

SPECULATION ON GORE WHITE HOUSE

by Martin Mann

**[H: No, we are not going to stop talking about these Israeli Zionist Khazar self-styled Jews. They are the major and most dangerous faction of Antichrist's armies. I have nothing except abhorrence, disgust and disdain for these World**

**Order Usurpers, by whatever name they call themselves (which are many indeed).**

**Are there other factions dangerous to the status of the U.S. and the "Free" World? Of course, but THESE ARE THE ONES WITH CONTROL OF THE BANKS, THE RELIGIONS, THE MORALS, THE MEDICAL PROFESSION, BAR ASSOCIATION, FEDERAL RESERVE--AND THUS AND SO-controlling Britain, Canada, the U.S., and just about every other economic structure on the globe--so they ARE YOUR MOST CURRENT UP-TO-DATE PROBLEM.**

*I REPEAT SOMETHING AGAIN: I AM OF **CHRIST** ( W D CREATOR) AND THAT BEARS NO OTHER **TITLE** OR LABEL. ANYONE AGAINST THE SIMPLE CONCEPT OF **CHRIST** OR W D CREATOR IS MY ENEMY BY THEIR DECLARATION OF WAR--NOT MINE. I DON'T CARE WHAT HAPPENS TO THEM IN THEIR FREE-WILL CHOICES. I AM SENT TO BRING THE **TRUTH OF THE ADVERSARY AND THE "WHO IS GOD"** AND TO ATTEND THE NEEDS OF **GOD'S** PEOPLE WHILE THE EARTH **GOES TO POLITICAL HELL IN A HANDBASKET. I CAN'T LONGER CUDDLE YOU AND SHARE FAIRY TALES FOR YOUR COMFORT AND SELFISH CONCEPTS. SO, NO, YOU MAY NOT LISTEN TO US HERE, YOU MAY WELL DENOUNCE US--BUT YOU WILL COME TO FIND THAT WE OFFER ONLY TRUTH AND YOU ARE TRAPPED IF YOU TURN YOUR HEADS AND MINDS AWAY. YOU ARE STRUCTURED PEOPLE OF THE LIE AND A WHOLE "OTHER WORLD" OF CITIZENS OF YOUR WORLD ARE NOT WRONG ABOUT YOUR EMERGED STATUS AS THE NEW HOMELAND OF ISRAEL--THAT ISRAEL OF ANTICHRIST.]***

What might an **Al** Gore administration look like if he ascends the presidency?

Leon Fuerty, a shadowy presence in Washington's corridors of power and a mystery man to the vast majority of American voters, will turn up as the U.S. foreign affairs czar--the next

Henry **Kissinger**--if Bill Clinton is ousted or "resigned" and Vice President **Al Gore** takes over his office.

[H: **Al Gore** is Jewish. So is Miss **Lewinski**, Mrs. Jones, Mr. Ginsberg, etc. The names in some instances are changed, i.e., Mother **Lewinski** calls herself "**Wilson**" and thus and so. Every lawyer spouting off 24 hours a day on the arranged **media** and in the two hyped magazines are Jews. *Time* and *Newsweek* are both Jewish Controlled as are all the three more recognized **media** channels and we all know that Mr. Turner is married to Ms. **Fonda**--all Jewish. Clinton even shows his own heritage by donning the cute little cap of Judaism every opportunity he finds to make Brownie Points (that means "asset **kissing**"). You think you can strong-arm the world? Well, I think you are going to find it not as pleasant a prospect as you are told. WHO IS GOING TO PROTECT THE WORLD FROM **YOU?** YOU MAY WELL FIND OUT--THE HARD WAY.]

Congressional staffers, intelligence and diplomatic sources interviewed in Washington and New York about the likely cast of a transitional Gore administration predicted--with concern--that the key players would be seasoned dual loyalists.

"During his first term, Clinton bent over backwards to assure Israel it was his favorite nation," said Dr. Jacques Oweiss, a Middle Eastern historian. "But Gore went further--he went all-out to be Israel's favorite politician."

As a senator, Gore made himself known "as one of the most pro-Israel legislators in Congress", said Morton **Klein**, the hard-line president of the Zionist Organization of America.

As vice president, Gore has "grown only better--and stronger--as a supporter of the state of Israel", added former New York City Mayor Ed **Koch**, another leading lobbyist for the ministate.

Unconditional devotion to Israel's interests has marked many of the senior aides who surround Gore now and are expected to join his administration in the event of Clinton's early departure.

## THE PLAYERS

### **THEY ARE:**

\* Leon Fuerth, the vice president's chief adviser on national security and foreign affairs. Fuerth, with fervent ties to Zionism, has been Gore's closest counselor and mentor since his days in the Senate, congressional staffers say. He is reportedly slated to be named Secretary of State in a Gore cabinet. [H: **Don't** worry, **Albright** will find a nice nest with vipers to run--count on it.]

Gore's dependence on Fuerth resembles the relationship between the late Sen. Henry "Scoop" Jackson and his powerful chief of staff, the Israeli agent Richard **Perle**, known as the "Prince of Darkness" [H: Make you comfortable?] for his ability to turn his boss into an unquestioning promoter of the ministate's agenda. Jackson became known as the "Senator from Tel Aviv".

[H: I wonder how many of you have input regarding Gore and his stomach problems? I don't want to shock any of your sensitive little minds but this man, when in the midst of some bad ulcer situations, literally has a vial of blood he uses to "quiet" his stomach. The more interesting part of **this** cuteness is that it is said to be human blood. Is all this so? Well, there is so much talk about things like this--and any longer there are few enemies from **THAT SIDE** of the groupings as to make it pretty possible at the least. Let us, however, keep with **THIS** information.]

\* John Deutch, described by one source as an "orthodox Zionist" who sewed as Clinton's Director of Central Intelligence, is another long-time adviser and mentor to the vice president, although never in a salaried position. Deutch is said to be

first in line as Gore's secretary of defense, a post he has long coveted.

\* Ronald Klein, the vice president's chief of staff and confidential liaison with Israel, is expected to move up to Director of the National Security Council in any White House team headed by Gore.

\* Sen. **Dianne** Feinstein @-Calif.), a tried-and-true Israel-firster, is widely held to be the top candidate for the post of Gore's VICE PRESIDENT. [H: And this is why she decided to NOT run for governor of California now.]

\* Sen. Joseph Lieberman (**D-Conn.**), another Israeli loyalist, will be offered the post of White House chief of staff, Capitol Hill insiders say.

At the United Nations, Middle Eastern delegates anxiously weighed the impact of a Gore administration on their tense region.

"For us the name has an ominous double meaning; **we** fear it threatens the gory cataclysm of war, a flare-up of violence at a number of critical flashpoints," said a veteran Arab diplomat.

[END OF QUOTING]

OK, readers, I have had arguments about the "ability" of the U.S. and Israel to use nuclear bombs and warheads on Iraq. How else do you get HOT ENOUGH weapons to bore into the Earth and bunkers and incinerate biologicals and chemicals??

Want to hear the HARD PART? This agreement was not "just signed"--it was set forth and your President signed the Executive Order allowing United States military, for the first time, to target Iraq with **tactical** atomic warheads. How did this happen and when? Last NOVEMBER, and indeed it was published in public newspapers. Nobody noticed because, after all, it was going to be Christmas and other important times of non-murder.

Still think you are p  
still the ONLY ri  
, Americans? You are  
who have used nuclear bombs

This is the same mentality as in Waco: "They might hurt or molest children!" Oh, so your FBI and BATF goes in and burns them alive! Good show, **kiddies**. No Koresh is going to have a chance to hurt those babies, is he? With your embargo and former chemicals and radiation--thousands of babies are dying **RIGHT NOW IN IRAQ** and we can rerun the information on that from a couple of papers ago if you can't remember the atrocious acts YOU PERPETRATED.

And STILL you act as if you just can't understand THIS or what went wrong or who got all this started and pretend confusion at every opportunity. You have sensitized your whole society and especially your children to all sorts of bloody violence and taught them to enjoy sex at four years old (but make sure a condom is used). Wouldn't it be nice if someone just used a lot of condoms around a lot of necks?

Some man called into MSNBC to the talk (chat) show and was very angry about the affairs of the President and suggested Jocelyn Elders be brought back to teach the President her own methods of spelling "relief" by self-contact as she planned to teach all YOUR **KIDDIES IN SCHOOL**. It was quite amusing to watch John Gibson get that man off the phone while grumbling about the phones not being adequately MONITORED. Masturbation couldn't be mentioned on an adult media show, but the Surgeon General could make it mandatory classwork in the entire Federal School System? Is there something wrong with this picture?

No indeed, I am not going to stop writing about these SICK people who have control of YOU and your nations. I am also asking that the inpouring of excellent information from our esteemed guest writers and journalists be offered as well--just as soon as they can be converted to use-friendly press.

But might we lose readers? DO YOU WANT **TRUTH** OR DO YOU WANT MORE OF THE SAME GARBAGE AS IS FED

YOU CONSTANTLY AND UNCEASINGLY ON THE TUBES AND PRESS? Jerry Spence was a panel member with four of these **Khazarian** attorneys and he was finally drowned out by the overspeaking and shouting as they put him DOWN SOUNDLY for speaking logically and with reason.

So, "they" have the gold, they control the banks, they control the schools, they control the media and press and everything else about your system--including the Judicial system and the entire RELIGIOUS community. What is left? Nothing--go read the **PROTOCOLS**.

For you readers who think this "trash-sex" doesn't take place, think again, even with Willie Clinton, and actually, with Hilly. We are going to rerun parts of the book **TRANCE FORMATION OF AMERICA** and see if you don't get enough of the life of the hidden vipers.

Let us move on with our current little series so we can release the scribe for other busines.

### **PLOT AND PLOTTERS--ANTI-GENTILISM**

FROM: **AT THE ROOT OF IT ALL...ANTI-GENTILISM**

by: Meschumad Iehachiss ("Pfefferkorn", a Jew.)

[QUOTING, PART THREE:]

### **THE LAST ENDS OF MASONRY**

We know that Freemasonry is a secret society directed by a Jewish international minority which has sworn implacable hatred to **gentiles**, camouflaged as hatred towards Christianity, which we Jews refuse to accept. Thus far, however, the ultimate end, the final objective of Freemasonry has in no way been disclosed. According to the *New York World Almanac* for 1946, page 594, there are 15,264 grand lodges, with a membership of 2,565,391, in the 48 states of the United States, with those of the **33rd** degree comprising 1796 members. The total number in all coun-

tries is estimated to be five millions. For the enlightenment of 99 per cent of them the following facts will likely be surprising. The ultimate end of Freemasonry is contained in the figure of our venerable King Solomon, who for the purpose of deceiving the gentile is portrayed with gentile features. He stands on a cube, holds an acacia twig in his left hand and seals his lips with the forefinger of his right hand which signifies absolute silence as regards the last secret of Masonry.

1. The cube, in the cabalistic teachings, is the symbol of Jehovah control.

2. The acacia is the rod of Moses, the symbol of Jewish sovereign power.

3. There are two signs on the lower part of the body, which is covered with a shroud.

a. The upper sign is in the shape of four triangles which represent for the cabalist and for all Satanic orders: "god and Satan", in their belief in the two simultaneous faces of Jehovah. It lies over the male genital organ and its contour indicates the Star of David containing the first letter of the Jewish alphabet "Aleph" in Latin script.

It is here symbolized that the male generative power or seed shall always be put under the consecration of Jehovah, who is our God, not the Christians', as gentile Freemasons suppose.

b. The lower sign, the cabalistic cross in a ring, which is identical with the last letter Tau of the Jewish alphabet, lies over the germinal glands, and carriers of the race heritage of the coming generations.

It represents the act of begetting, conveying that the "beginning and the end" of every Freemason are in the service of our God Jehovah, to whom it shall bring generations deprived of their race consciousness.

Thus, the last ends of freemasonry are unveiled in this mysterious figure. The road leads from the symbolic circumcision of a free gentile--via the training of a fighter for the Jewish world control--to a procreator of future generations in the service of Jehovah, which are divested of their racial individuality.

### RACE AWAKENING OF GENTILES. DOWNFALL OF JEWS

Hence, the beginning of Jewish world domination is the race consciousness of the Jews; its downfall will be the race awakening of all gentile people. That is why the initiated Jew Disraeli stated: "The race question is the secret of the history of the world."

From the above it is evident that only Jews gain from the aims of Freemasonry, which is the realization of the triumph of Judaic ideas or the domination of Judaism. It is certainly never a question of a struggle for the interest of humanity. "We intend to remake the gentile... what the Communists are doing in Russia," wrote the Jewish author Lewis Brown in his book: **HOW ODD OF GOD.**

In view of the above facts it is no wonder that so many high generals, admirals, and the cabinet, from the President down, are and were **33rd** degree Masons: Truman, Marshall, Leahy, Franklin D. Roosevelt and many others, the latter three having participated in the sell-out at Yalta. Naturally the interest and welfare of the U.S.A. will never be represented by such governments, cabinets and high officials of the Army and Navy.

This also explains why Tyler Kent on his arrival in this country was reported to have been warned by Secretary of State Byrnes not to reveal any of the secret messages he had decoded. Tyler Kent has not been examined by a Congressional Committee, the urgency for such an examination being justified by the disclosures in the Pearl Harbor case. It will be impossible to ascertain the truth if those investigating that incident are them-

selves Freemasons, as is reported are most of the culprits involved.

Thirty-one of the fifty-six signers of the American **Declaration of Independence** were Masons, but none of the participants in such a plot as that unfolded above. Proof of this is the great freedom provided for the Americans, when those who were at the helm would, without any equivocation, be loyal in their defense of the **Constitution of the United States**, the **Bill of Rights**, and that form of Government which for more than 160 years, by the right of individual initiative, made this the greatest country on this globe. Freemasonry, however, was permitted to act outwardly, which in the course of time enabled it to finally occupy such a place in the State that today the U.S.A. is no longer a Republic, but a Freemasonic State ruled by the statue of King Solomon.

Is this not openly confirmed on the reverse side of our dollar bill? There one finds what purports to be the Great Seal of the U.S.A. IDENTIFIED WITH THE Great Seal of **Freemasonry**. In the design on the right is again the acacia twig and above the Eagle are 13 stars (the original States) so placed that their contour forms the Star of David. In the design on the left there is at the bottom the inscription "**Novus Ordo Seclorum**" (The New Order of the Ages). Above it the gleaming eye of Jehovah is set on a spot in the height of 9/10 of the pyramid, which has no capstone, emblematical of the unfinished undertaking and signifying that the last 1/10 is still to be attained in the U.S.A. [**H: But BEWARE, for the capstone is JESUS as described as being one with LUCIFER.**] Above Jehovah's eye which is flooded with light is the inscription "**Annuit Coeptis**" (Jehovah nods approvingly upon the work thus far accomplished). In Russia the same pyramid is pictured with the Eye of Jehovah on the zenith, the Jewish Domination having been completed there. [**H: This "seal" or pyramid symbol as described here is now worked into the financial portions of such programs as are presented on your intrepid CNN, showing up more and more frequently since its introduction which pulled so much negative mail as to cause it being pulled. It is being reintroduced and is used more and more frequently as the logo.**]

Our dollar bill with all these curious symbols--hardly American--appeared exactly 10 years ago and is for the first time in history of the U.S.A. signed by a Jew, Henry Morgenthau.

On Washington's birthday in 1946 Harry H. Schlacht interprets: "This is said to be emblematic of the Unfinished Republic," and "God has smiled on OUR undertakings." The "New Order of the Ages" he calls "Prophetic words". The gleaming Eye (of Jehovah, the Jewish god) is an "old Symbol" and the pyramid "rests in the very heart of King Solomon's Temple". He then referred to "Democracy" which "The heavens approved," although the word "Democracy" cannot be found in any of the writings of our founding fathers who created a Republic.

**[H: Please pay attention here: The United States was set forth as a REPUBLIC with nothing such as a DEMOCRACY AS ESTABLISHED BY OTHER NATIONS FOR MOB RULE. Remember also that the dollar upon which your currency is based IS SIMPLY PRINTED NOTES USED AND PRODUCED BY THE FEDERAL RESERVE SYSTEM (A PRIVATE BUSINESS). AND, WHO OWNS THAT FEDERAL RESERVE?]**

"Our" undertakings----. Whose, pray?

"Prophetic" words: Prophetic? These words that the American public saw for the first time only 10 years ago, just four years after Franklin Roosevelt took office?

Small wonder the pyramid is "in the heart of King Solomon's Temple", which was Jewish--the whole symbol is Jewish on the Great Seal of this country. Do the three million American Masons know that?

**[H: And how many of you realize that those HUGE symbols on either side of the front of your Congress are FASCHII? THE SYMBOL OF THE FASCISTS, SO YOU HAVE GONE FAR BEYOND A RECOGNIZED COMMUNISTIC-**

## **SOCIALISTIC SYSTEM OF GOVERNMENT, RIGHT OFF INTO A FASCIST GOVERNMENT!]**

The "unfinished" Republic. What does this mean? Perhaps it means: "The goal that the American Revolution was prevented from reaching, its successor, the Socialist Revolution, purposes to attain." Don't the Jewish Communists say just that?

In 1917 America went into war "to make the world safe for Democracy". The result was Lenin, Soviet Russia and Partial Chaos. Twenty-five years have passed and free America was again brought into a foreign war, this time for "four freedoms". The net result Soviet Russia covering all of Europe, with Chaos over all the world. Out of all this the Cabalist Jews and Freemasons, **ruled** by the program of the Statue of King Solomon, have brought forth the United Nations Organization, the Jewish World State. This is the "**Ordo ab Chao**" (Jewish Order out of Chaos), a new order, the incarnation of the basic principle of Universality, **i.e.**, "World Republic by World Revolution", with the deceiving pronouncement of "human rights"; with the slogan "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity", and with the fate of unfortunate France, which that country suffered in 1789, in store for all countries that succumb to the voice of this siren, **i.e.**, total destruction of all Native Countries, States, Races and **Nations**.

Going back to the Illuminati, from whence all these movements stem, we find it was the plan which the admitted leaders of the French revolution established: **IT IS THE EXACT PLAN OF THE SOVIETS--an oligarchy and its Dictator**. It is the Plan set forth in Colonel House's *Philip Dru*, in Clinton Roosevelt's *New Dynasty*, and it is the Plan forced upon the U.S.A. by those directing the New Deal with a global Dictatorship operating under the **U.N.O.** **[H: Bush got right up there in front of ALL YOU-THE-PEOPLE AND TOLD YOU HE WAS JUST ABOUT TO PULL OFF THE NEW WORLD ORDER AND HE WAS GOING TO ACCOMPLISH IT WITH HIS "SUPERFUND". SURELY YOU REMEMBER, FOR IT HAS ONLY BEEN ABOUT FIVE YEARS AGO AND IN**

**EVERY SPEECH HE SPOKE OF THE NEW WORLD ORDER AND CALLED IT "HIS" NEW WORLD ORDER.]**

Thus we note that identically as during the First World War Barney **Baruch** was directing Woodrow Wilson, while George **Mandell (Rothschild)** was guiding General Clemenceau, and Philip **Sassoon** directing Lloyd George, so in this present hour we have Boris Stein "advising" Andrei Gromyko, and Ben Cohen in our State Department "advising" Mr. **Stettinius** and Mr. Byrnes, and another Jew, **Laski**, commanding Foreign Secretary Bevin in England.

After this Global War, plotted by our race, no man, and certainly no American who is not of Jewish blood, would be so cruel as to mass-starve a whole disarmed German people which our director Lehman, of the UNRRA, is actually in process of **doing**. Before the Appropriation Committee he testified that it would be against the **UNRRA's** constitution and contrary to law "to give so much as a crumb to German Nationals". Even personal letters and parcels are forbidden Germans from any outside country not even from gentile Americans of German birth although Jews may send anything they wish to Europe. Under UNRRA and other organizations, Jews are receiving **2300** calories of food per day. The gentile Germans are getting less than **1200** and prisoners **650** calories in France. **[H: And, pictures of these starving people are plastered all throughout the "Holocaust" writings shouting that these are poor Jewish inmates. Isn't anybody sick of this garbage yet?]**

Another person mentioned to me that a refugee paper in New York City, predicted about eight months ago that the Germans would be compelled, through expropriation and **proletarianization**, to accept Communism in order to bring them definitely under Jewish rule. He said the same paper prophesied with uncanny accuracy Morgenthau's **Potsdam** Declaration, which operates today in Germany. All of the editors of the German papers are Jewish, while the Hungarian Jew **Habe** completely directs the policy of the entire press operating in that section of Europe. What would we Jews do if all the editors of Jewish pa-

pers were suddenly replaced by gentiles by government decree? **[H: Small chance even way back then.]**

It should be evident to every thinking citizen of the U.S.A. that the FEPC, is the first plotted step in America which will end in the death penalty for "anti-Semitism", just as it operates today in Soviet Russia. The Jewish **press** is **stupid enough** to admit Christianity, m inventions. Rabbi Lee J. Levinger goes so far in his book: **FOLK AND FAITH, the CONFORMANT'S GUIDE BOOK**, as to charge that **JESUS WAS A JEWISH RABBI WHOSE SOLE AIM WAS TO LEAD THE GENTILES THROUGH TOLERANCE INTO THE JEWISH FOLD AND THAT HE** **USE SAID: M THEW 5, 17: "THINK NOT THAT I CAME TO DESTROY THE LAW OR THE PROPHETS: I CAME NOT TO DESTROY BUT TO FULFILL."** His disciples were Jews. the true Christians are often our friends and co-workers precisely for religious reasons, while our Orthodox Jews thank God every day that they were not born gentiles, says Levinger.

**"GENTILE IDIOTS"**

Is it any wonder that we hear reports from Europe that our **G.I.s** are called 'Gentile Idiots'? This expresses the stupidity of the gentiles in fighting each other for the sole benefit of our race which "knows no nationality" except our own and who for two thousand years have never fought a battle **for themselves**.

Do Jews think they can bamboozle the stupid Gentiles forever? I feel certain that the gentiles are beginning to realize that Jews intend to make them their slaves, thereby tending to justify the development of the situation prophesied in Deuteronomy, Ch. 2, v. **25**; where Jehovah speaks through Moses to Israel: "This day will I begin to put the dread of thee upon the peoples that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear the report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee." **[H: I do not hold the same optimistic view about insightful gentiles in the U.S.A. I do know that the other religions of the world recognize the possibility and therefore there will be**

bloody confrontations--but the British and U.S. citizens are so soundly asleep that you can't fix further up the system than the pant zipper.]

The Treasury Dept. with its decisive influence upon the Tax system is in our hands; it exercises its colossal power at its own discretion in conformity with the famous statement of Mayer Amschel Rothschild, whose house is dominating the financial policy of practically every country in the world: **"Permit me to issue and control the money of a nation, and I care not who makes its laws."** [H: WOW, AND YOU GUYS HANDED IT OVER HOOK, LINE AND SINKER.]

(Congressional Record Nov. 6th, pages A5091-3)

But we may be certain that the gentiles will not be intimidated forever as evidenced by the effort we made in the fiasco of the so-called "sedition trial" in Washington where it was shown that the Treasury Department ably supported by members of our race and with few exceptions, by the press which we control, sought through that action to intimidate and frighten every opponent to the New Deal and Communism. The defendants did not realize the enormous odds against which they were pitted. This pattern was really shown up in a masterly way by Representative Dondero in his speech to be found in the Congressional Record of Jan. 23, 1946 where he proved that the Communists are **trying** to break the morale of the Army and aid Communistic **activities**; that all of the files of the **Intelligence** Branches on subversive activities were called back to Washington to be destroyed and that the order for this was issued by Lt. Gen. Joseph T. **McNarney**, Eisenhower's successor in Europe; that over two hundred communists were commissioned with none rejected in the Army from October 30, 1944 to December 30, 1944, when instructions were sent to all commanding officers at home, behind the lines and at battle fronts stating that there should no longer be any distinction between Communists and Americans in the **U.S.** Army. This order was signed by direction of the Secretary of War, by Brigadier General **Dunlop**, Acting Adjutant General of the Army. That speech also states that innumerable decorations were lavished upon the Communists. Thus have we from an unimpeachable source proof of

how Communism has penetrated even American armed forces, also that, in this instance, files were destroyed showing charges in the Pearl Harbor hearing to have been well founded.

The gentiles know today, especially those living in our fair southland, that it is the Jew who is organizing and directing hatred of the Negroes against White Americans. But Jews who **think--"Let the gentiles hate us, as long as they fear us"-** **may** soon learn to their sorrow how they err.

[H: So what happens when realization starts to show through? The evangelists and Pentecostal preachers take over the campaign for the Jewish factions and suck you **"christians"** into the fish-net with your conjured "Rapture" and Freemasonic **Luciferian** "Jesus" movements. Christ is not included except as an afterthought with use as "Jesus Christ" to FURTHER DECEIVE YOU NON-THINKING MASSES.]

Without Jewish Communism there never could have been any Nazism or Fascism, "the only proven defense measures of gentiles against Jewish terror and domination". It was former Ambassador James W. Gerard, who stated, *N. Y. Times*, Oct. 8, 1934, "If the American nation ever gets the idea that the Jewish ~~side~~ and Communism are SYNONYMOUS there is the possibility of a pogrom in the United States that will make those of the Czars look like a **small** parade." This my friend, I fear.

In spite of such sound warning James **Waterman** Wise, son of Rabbi S.S. Wise, born in Hungary, wrote in the *New Masses* Oct. 29, 1935: "Jews who deny that many Jews are Communists are jockeying themselves into the position of citizens on tolerance. ...The Jews of America write themselves down as Communists--be it." And this same Wise was reported in the *New York City Press* of Oct. 29, 1934, as telling a Jewish congregation assembled the day before in Carnegie Hall that the "United States needed a dose of the Reds, that the direction, plan and purposefulness of Russia had enabled that nation to achieve something no other nation has."

Why don't we get **Winchell** (alias Lipschitz) to comment on this? Or do we have to use him to help get Americans into another war, this time against Russia, so Americans will be destroyed for good and all--for the benefit of the British whom, as you know, we Jews completely control. I'm afraid I don't like the Third World War they are brewing out of this.

Twenty years ago, the *London Jewish Chronicle*, April 4, 1919, said: "The ideals of Bolshevism are at many points consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism," i.e., our domination of the gentiles.

### CONSPIRACY OF SILENCE

In the first World War millions of gentiles of English, German, French, American and Russian nationality liquidated each other to produce a Jewish dictatorship in Russia. World War II was likewise organized by Jews when the Sanhedrin entrapped the stupid Ribbentrop into an alliance with Russia to set their plans in action. Jewish papers refer to Ribbentrop as the betrayed betrayer. In view of all these facts, which could be multiplied, it is obvious that we Jews have lost our most effective weapon--the Conspiracy of Silence. Too much material is now commonly known which proves to the gentiles our heretofore hidden plan for world domination as well as our innate hatred of the goyim (gentiles).

Jewish papers contemptuously speak of American gentiles as morons, mongrels or hodgepodge, phrases I have noted many times. Gentiles, however, are beginning to see that the Jews do not wish to join the American melting pot which is the first prerequisite for participating in true Americanism. These same papers state with pride that in the last one hundred and sixty years less than one percent of our race intermarried with gentiles. I married a gentile girl and my family ostracized me for this mortal sin. [H: Note that **the Protocols INSIST ONLY IN THE MARRYING OF WOMEN INTO GENTILE CIRCLES--NOT THE MEN.**

What do we now observe? Hordes of semi-Asiatics--Jews--impelled by what Russian-born Judge Simon Rifkind (General **McNary's** "good right arm") now calls the "bugaboo" of a Jewish world conspiracy, are finding their way into Western Europe: From there, unknown thousands of them are making their way into this country where they are to find, according to President Truman's announcement: "a haven of refuge". At the same time the dignified gentile English General Morgan is ordered to the High Priest of UNRRA, Jewish banker Lehman, in New York, to crawl and then abjectly apologize for having stated the truth about the Jewish conspiracy. He is then reinstated after "long and searching" talks with Mr. Lehman who cleared him of the charge of anti-Semitism. How stupid, particularly from our own point of view, thus to expose our worldwide power over the gentiles!

The term "Melting Pot", correctly used for more than a century, is now replaced by other terms such as "Acculturation", or, "**Philharmony** of Nations". This growth of Jewish immigration constitutes a swarm of human locusts just as foretold in the prophecy of the *OM Testament* in the second chapter of the *Book of Joel*. They destroy as they come and that is the purpose of having them come here. "These countryless Jews, unwilling to be assimilated, are impelled, not by any "bugaboo", but by a diabolical plot directed by very clever men--such men as expressed their plot in the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion*. This "**bugaboo**", Judge **Rifkind** to the contrary, is real and man-made. These hordes come as anti-Gentiles, and are fostering an intense hatred which we have nurtured for centuries. They come to what for them is no longer a "Melting Pot" but for the purpose of "Acculturation" which their high command expects to make their own; to promote the mongrelizing and the enslavement of a gentile people. If this is not true why are they not directed to that paradise which was created for us in Biro Bijan, by our own Jewish leaders of Soviet Russia? Why, not, you ask? Because we must--as outlined in those damned *Protocols* of ours--be provided with victims from races other than our own; because we cannot practice **Anti-Gentilism** in a solely Jewish State.

Now that the Americans are becoming aroused and are beginning to realize that only such persons as are wholly absorbed in their "Melting Pot" can become true Americans, there is this growing danger facing us as we contend for rights in Palestine, now owned by the Arabs, that these Americans will look upon us Jews, the only group refusing to intermarry with American Gentiles, as un-American and may drive us out of their country altogether."

Meschumad Iehachiss,  
"Pfefferkorn".

[END OF QUOTING]

This has been a lengthy segment but it finishes the topic as presented by *Pfeffercorn*.

This was obviously written before the giving away, by the U.N.O., Palestine to Israel. When you realize the **WORLD PLAN WITH THE NEW WORLD ORDER**, do you actually think there will ever be a Middle East Peace? Just yesterday there were the little Palestinians tossing pebbles at the Israelis with their automatic weapons (**but** supposedly using **rubber** bullets). Are YOU going to win a war for God with pebbles? I doubt it because you don't even know **GOD WHEN HE STANDS IN FRONT OF YOU**.

You are going to let the hounds of hell huff and puff and blow you away--while they "whine" and you "whimper". Adonai.

## CHAPTER 9

REC #1 HATONN

SAT., FEB. 14, 1998 8:20 A.M. YR. 11, DAY 182

SAT.. FEB. 14. 1998

**LET HIM SPEAK**  
(Or, shut up, Dharma)

**DORIS:** Friends, I am so burned out on our current topics that, much like the head-burying birds (the people of the world), I just think from time to time: I can't do this any more. Then all sorts of things come to show me that we **MUST** do this some more--a lot more! And yet, the more Cmdr. writes and we present, the more pressure comes to every and each person around me. And remember something, others are putting their 10-cents in the paper and, now, the journals as well.

When I read on the back of Phoenix Source Publishing catalog I was shocked, if not downright stunned, that we have written some 222 journals. "We" being Master and Doris' fingers until, recently and then I understand that other "authors" have separate books. I know that some of the journals are inclusive of many other's fingers as well as the labor of compiling, sorting, indexing and, finally, just getting them printed. (This task comes as a financial impossibility as well as a seeming feat of super-human output.) This observation always brings a chuckle from even myself--"ghost" **writers all over the place--literally**. In fact I also see that we have been able to "publish" only 108 of these volumes. I guess we'll get there some day--or we won't.

I say every now and then, "Isn't it yet enough?" I always get recentered abruptly and am told to look around. Is there freedom? Is there knowing about anything? Where are you headed? Why do you complain? **JUST PRESS ON.**

And surely enough, just as I finish typing some material the next batch is waiting--material long out of print--collector's items I am told and unselfishly sent into our care. Box loads of information that is never allowed longer to be in public domain, in libraries, and are often destroyed even from library archives. The journals, for instance, are not allowed in any public place at all other than perhaps little personal gestures by a librarian or book merchant who deals in "used" books. And yet, they turn up everywhere around the globe, as does **CONTACT** (Ekkers get "blamed" for that paper too, so I smile to myself that the Masters are so involved that no one can really tell who writes for some of them so that there is no confusion or focus on the fingers doing the typing.)

There is no payment enough to thank adequately the TEAM here that keeps pushing right through the incredible attacks and bombshells from people like Green, Jason Brent, etc. But we continue to work toward funding and in that first project already **approved** is enough to try and pay them enough to make us feel better--even if still inadequate.

**WISDOM OF THE RAYS** was a surprise which shall never find equal appreciation. I KNOW the labor of love and caring that went into that volume from the Masters--AND that receiver, editor, and producer. So, if we have touched even one life, God says: BE **GRATEFUL AND COUNT BLESSINGS**. [*See ordering information in the back of this Journal.*]

My heart continually goes out to Mr. **Carto** of **SPOTLIGHT** who has been under such attack as to make our tribulations appear to be nothing. And yet, they keep on keeping on. They are, for Liberty Lobby, filing a Federal Racketeering case against the assaulters and I pray for their prevailing. No, we don't know these people although Rick and Ed have gotten well acquainted with some of the writers. But, we KNOW what price they have paid for bringing truth to we-the-people. Those entities are also on our "**firster**" list for assistance with the incredible costs of litigation. All we have been able to do thus far is just push their work a bit further "out there", just as ours is taken a bit further to a few more eyes and ears. We feel as if we are living in the

dark ages and, in the beginning, **Spotlight** refused to even run our ads for journals and perhaps still does; we don't bother to pursue it at all. Did they not like George Green or God? They thought we were New Age Religious. Now, THAT is a funny one.

I worked all my "working years" for Jewish high-level parties or Mormon lawyers. I was a Secretary to two **Attorneys General** in Utah and, earlier, worked as Clinic Administrator in Detroit for a Jewish Outpatient Clinic (for union employees--automotive union). I then worked for many years in Children's Hospital of **Los Angeles** which we lovingly referred to as "Little Israel" because of the predominance of Jewish physicians, professors and administrators. It was also a pulling card for MANY foreign physicians for graduate studies, fellowships, and the like. However, many of the doctors working with me were directly from Tel Aviv, Israel. I adored them--but I can tell you now that a pattern of behaviors would hit you right between the eyes constantly. There was always a joke going around about "running the world"--but like Clinton's zipper problem, it always appeared as a joke.

Speaking of Clinton, I should note that, FINALLY, E.J. and I watched **Air Force One** and a president with wife and daughter was the only thing similar to Billy Clinton that we could isolate, even if Billy accepted the accolades for bravery. If anything, the plot of the movie made you be embarrassed that anyone would relate the two "actors". I found it terrifying as I am sure that I will find **Wag the Dog**.

Why this personal input? Because I really am having a hard time this morning as we are up so much in the night having to talk to Europe and then to the far Pacific time zones that we don't know night from day except that the day starts very early and weekends are busier than the weekdays.

But, that is "habit" and you get used to living backwards to **others**--of course Dr. Ed has made a total research of living and sleeping backwards to everyone, and others have had to stumble along without sleep to get the paper out.

My morning came today with such retained visions of my night tasks that I can't shake the sorrow as I again viewed the chaos, even among people claiming insight and "knowing" and watching the destruction and insanity. I am not caused to view such things unless we are very, very near to some disaster or another.

Also, we have a "wild", trusting Band-tailed pigeon upstairs in a box. Pablo and Blas had caught her yesterday, literally from the clutches of the local big hawk. These pigeons were so overhunted that they were all but extinct but we seem to have attracted hundreds of them. They are large as chickens and totally beautiful. Anyway, for the past days this little hen has been ailing and a perfect catch for the hawk. So, her mate has been trying to distract the hawk and somehow he has escaped, we think, the talons of the big bad wolf. We saw the hawk pick up one or the other but it escaped and is now hurt. I'm telling this because both are so innocent and vulnerable and, now, hurt. We don't know how to protect the male from the hawk, nor do we know what to do for the hen. She is a "wild bird" but cuddles right down as if she expects us to make things right--and we try. Some days it takes a lot more tears than others.

Then I come down to my "post" and here is an article on my keyboard. They always "*mysteriously*" appear somewhere when I am supposed to find them, and its title? ARABS SEE MIDEASTENGULFED IN **BLOOD**. I have seen that vision for so much of the time lately that I, at first, refused to look at it and then I knew I would have to type it so you will have to share it too. Then a little ad headline leapt out saying, "*Don't Get Caught Unprepared*". How can one get PREPARED for genocide of whole countries and nationalities? And the killers are US? I tell you truly, I have to turn it over to God and take one step at a time, one battle at a time, one illness at a time (and ignore it), and one writing at a time, for I find this so distasteful and so difficult to face that MY NATION, this wondrous and beautiful America, is run by the hounddogs of Hell and, by default, I am a piece of that.

So, I look within and say, "Pour it on, Sir." If not me--who? And now that I am completely undone, I will do my usual es-

cape tactic and turn it over to HIM. "We didn't make the Antichrist, dear," he says--"but our mission is to inform all the people so that vision is clear." Perfection, even of **INTENT**, is so lacking in every "group" or "religion" as to God's laws that I, just like you, have to accept, ask forgiveness for being so blind--and go on going on. Sometimes, to you dear, dear personal contacts and writers--we feel your support and prayers and I just have to touch someone to get my own balance in this crazy world, human to human, mother, to mother and person to person.

How can speaking about a sustained attack on Iraq be as nothing more important than deciding English Muffin breakfast vs. a bagel? And worse, how can the people "polled" predominantly shout "kill them all" as if this is a tennis game?

In looking for answers I have to read my own scripts--but I don't have time to write, and read, and I don't want to face this any more than do any of you. The pain of HAVING BECOME THE Evil Empire personified is a total wipe-out for my heart and soul. Thank you and may we always serve in humble gratitude for inclusion in this wondrous journey. *Dorrie*

\*\*\*

### I'M OK--YOU'RE OK

Now that we are settled back to the keyboard and ready to write I could respond to all the above but realization comes with having written, looked at, and knowing the answers within. GOD DID NOT SAY WOULD BE "EASY"--ONLY "POSSIBLE".

This is just a little article we ponder but it tells so much about our current topics. Remember please, that there is no "RACE" involved here and no "religion". These One Worlders who "call themselves" "Jews" are from every walk of life, every nationality and every usurped position. These are a faction of Antichrist and are the most blatantly working to gain WORLD control. The U.S. ADMINISTRATION is now totally FILLED with

their brethren and your nation is RUN BY FOREIGNERS, purely and simply put. You never noticed?! We here were amused at how little the ones in power actually even know about the others. Yesterday Satcher was inaugurated, I believe, for Surgeon General. In the introduction Mr. Gore called him "Hatcher". Mr. Clinton got up then to make his personal remarks about this fine friend and colleague and called him "Thatcher". It seems to me there should be fewer pant zippers and more lip-zips.

[QUOTING, from: *Spotlight*, Feb. 16, 1998:]

### ARABS SEE MIDEAST ENGULFED IN BLOOD

by Warren Hough, exclusive

*Can a war save Bill Clinton? Arab diplomats and Al Gore wonder.*

As the two most viscerally pro-Israeli Washington decision-makers--Defense Secretary William Cohen and Secretary of State Madeleine Albright--roam far and wide attempting to drum up support for another attack on Iraq. Middle Eastern and European diplomats at UN headquarters anxiously debate the prospects for an imminent end to the Clinton administration and Vice President Al Gore's early elevation to the presidency.

"It will mean an explosion of bloody fighting in the Holy Land, an all-out armed showdown between Palestine's historic Arab population and its Israeli occupiers," a senior Palestinian representative at the world forum told *The SPOTLIGHT*.

Aware that a violent outbreak will inevitably follow the current collapse of the so-called "peace process" in the Middle East, war hawk Israeli Prime Minister Binyamin Netanyahu issued an ultimatum late last month demanding that Yassir Arafat, chairman of the feeble Palestinian Authority, disarm and dismiss a third of his police force of some 32,000 men.

"Arafat will not--he cannot--do this," warned Arab spokesmen at the UN. "But Gore is known for his unquestioning fealty to Zionism--Israeli leaders are saying openly that if he takes over in Washington, they will be able to use force again to turn their ministate into the 'Greater Israel' they have long coveted."

Such a burst of bloodshed is likely to rock the oil-rich Gulf and the vast Islamic world, destabilizing a strategic and oil-rich region.

"It's not just Palestine," said one knowledgeable Gulf official, who traveled from New York to Washington recently for a series of crisis meetings in the company of a *SPOTLIGHT* correspondent.

"Iran--along with of course, Iraq--as well as Syria, Lebanon, Egypt and even the oil monarchies of the Gulf, have all made it clear they feel threatened by a Gore administration," said this well-placed source.

"Russia and the Europeans are already deeply worried by Israel's grossly excessive power to manipulate the Washington national-security bureaucracy and to deform U.S. strategy," a diplomat said. "They fear that these abuses will get even worse if the vice president and his inner circle of dual loyalists take over."

[END OF QUOTING]

There are some pictures with this article of Cohen, Arafat and Mr. Yahoo, but the shocking pic might well be Madeleine Albright in her last little trippy to Israel and showing her colors in the U.S. (you must recall that she said when she became Secretary of State that "I didn't know I had Jewish family ties." The press had to tell her!??!) lately is head-bowed, weeping over a wreath she just "had placed" (SHE DIDN'T EVEN PLACE IT) on a memorial site. Caption: *United States Secretary of State Madeleine Albright bows her head while flanked by two United States marines, after laying a wreath in the "Hall of Remembrances" at the Yad Vashem Holocaust Memorial in Jerusalem.*

*Albright wept as prayers were sung by a rabbi. Albright is trying to drum up support for an attack on Israel's enemies.*

WHO IS GOING TO PLACE WREATHS ON THE "BLOWN-UP", DISMEMBERED AND BLOODY REMAINS OF IRAQI MOTHERS AND CHILDREN?

MAY GOD SEE TO THE JUST REWARDS OF THESE SICK ROBOTOID ANTICHRISTS! AND, HE **SHALL!**

I would also point out that last evening on your regular news another physician has come forward who is working at "cloning" of humans and already has capability and ability to put it into everyday use. Still think that there aren't some clones, down-loaded and functioning, among you? Programming and touch-ups of high-level duplicates takes place right in the National hospital and Camp David, didn't you know? How do you think they can lie so effectively? The entity lying to you is programmed to think he be speaking truth. The accusers are already mind-controlled MK-Ultra playthings. So, the ONE THAT IS SUPPOSED TO WIN the game--WILL WIN THE GAME. It will depend on what the New World Order's leaders want to accomplish. These most noted replicas are such as Geo. Bush, Kissinger. Blair, **Lizzie**, Maggie and the Rockefellers (all of them you THINK to be still living originals).

Pay close attention to **TRANCE FORMATION OF AMERICA** and to the old Dr. Peter Beter writings and broadcasts for the facts, Sirs and Madams.

With this in mind, you still need more background for there have been "duplicates" of important persons for nigh a century and clones for 314-century. The art is now perfected for your consumption.

We will, here, except for interruptions as urgent things come forth, begin to offer the ENTIRE Henry Ford *The Dearborn Independent* publications. We will start at the beginning and work our way through as we can do so.

[QUOTING, PART 1:]

GLOBAL PARASITES

FROM:

THE INTERNATIONAL JEW

The World's Foremost Problem

Vol. I: *Being a Reprint of a Series of Articles appearing in the Dearborn Independent from May 2 to October 2, 1920.*

Published by: THE DEARBORN PUBLISHING CO. Dearborn, Michigan, Nov. 1920.

Republished May, 1976 by:

Liberty Bell Publications, Reedy, West Virginia 25270.

**[H: We will not take time 'to run all the above information each time we write a "PART" so please hold onto this reference if you hope to track down copies of the books. There are four volumes and we have no idea as to whether or not Liberty Bell Publications is still in business. Every effort has been made over and over again to stop any public availability of these articles and it has worked; they are scarce indeed.]**

From: *The New International Encyclopedia:*

*"Among the distinguishing mental and moral traits of the Jews may be mentioned: distaste for hard or violent physical LABOR; a strong family sense and philoprogenitiveness; a marked religious instinct; the courage of the prophet and martyr rather than of the pioneer and soldier; remarkable power to survive in adverse environments, combined with great ability to retain racial solidarity; capacity for exploitation, both individual and social; shrewdness and astuteness in speculation and money matters generally; an Oriental love of display and a full appreciation of the*

*power and pleasure of social position; a very high average of intellectual ability.*"

## PREFACE

Why discuss the Jewish Question? Because it is here, and because its emergence into American thought should contribute to its solution, and not to a continuance of those bad conditions which surround the Question in other countries.

The Jewish Question has existed in the United States for a long time. Jews themselves have known this, even if Gentiles have not. There have been periods in our own country when it has broken forth with a sullen sort of strength which presaged darker things to come. Many signs portend that it is approaching an acute stage. [H: 1920!]

Not only does the Jewish Question touch those matters that are of common knowledge, such as financial and commercial control, usurpation of political power, monopoly of necessities, and autocratic direction of the very news that the American people read; but it reaches into cultural regions and so touches the very heart of American life.

This question reaches down into South America and threatens to become an important factor in Pan-American relations. It is interwoven with much of the menace of organized and calculated disorder which troubles the nations today. It is not of recent growth, but its roots go deep, and the long Past of this Problem is counterbalanced by prophetic hopes and programs which involve a very deliberate and creative view of the Future.

This little book is the partial record of an investigation of the Jewish Question. It is printed to enable interested readers to inform themselves on the data published in the *Dearborn Independent* prior to Oct. 1, 1920. The demand for back copies of the paper was so great that the supply was exhausted early, as was also a large edition of a booklet containing the first nine articles of the series. The investigation still proceeds, and the articles will continue to appear as heretofore until the work is done.

The motive for this work is simply a desire to make facts known to the people. Other motives have, of course, been ascribed to it. But the motive of prejudice or any form of antagonism is hardly strong enough to support such an investigation as this. Moreover, had an unworthy motive existed, some sign of it would inevitably appear in the work itself. We confidently call the reader to witness that the tone of these articles is all that it should be. The International Jew and his satellites, as the conscious enemies of all that Anglo-Saxons mean by civilization, are not spared, nor is that unthinking mass which defends anything that a Jew does, simply because it has been taught to believe that what Jewish leaders do is Jewish. We give the facts as we find them; that of itself is sufficient protection against prejudice or passion.

This volume does not complete the case by any means. But it brings the reader along one step. In future compilations of these and subsequent articles the entire scope of the inquiry will more clearly appear.

October, 1920

**[H: I ask the editors to please lay out these volumes in such a way as to approximate the originals as to Vol. I, Vol. II, etc. However this will run over the allotted number of pages preferred for journals so I leave it in your hands as to whether or not to make the journals a bit longer/larger or present more volumes. I will comment from time to time and I apologize for the inconvenience but I feel it extremely important that you realize WHAT IS AND HAS BEEN GOING ON AROUND YOU.]**

## FOREWORD to the *Bi-Centennial Edition*

In the year 1920 Henry Ford, Sr. published *The International Jew*, a comprehensive survey of Jewish power in the United States and throughout the world. This four-volume work was originally serialized in the *Dearborn Independent*, the house organ of the Ford Motor Company.

These books have been best-sellers in many parts of the world, and have been translated into the languages of most civilized countries. Sadly, there are many countries today where possession of these books has been made punishable by confiscation or worse. In Germany, for example, a person who wants to borrow *The International Jew* from a library must first prove that he needs it for historical research. In other words, an ordinary tax-paying member of the public who supports the public library with his hard-earned money is unable to further his knowledge or satisfy his curiosity in this regard.

It is therefore in the interest of spreading **truth** that we republish these books in full so that new generations shall see for themselves how our problems of today are the same problems which have "mysteriously" occurred since the turn of the century. The fact that even the wealthy Henry Ford, Sr. could be forced to withdraw these books starkly illuminates the power of the Jews, even in the 1920s. To reprint *The International Jew* now (1976), when the Jews are so much more powerful, is some indication of the tremendous courage of the publisher. **[H: And how much the more, today in 1998.1**

Every American who loves his country should make it his duty to buy sufficient copies for donation to libraries, universities, business associations, etc. Most important, every American parent should have at least one set at home to pass on to his children.

In further support of the findings and conclusions of *The International Jew*, an excellent companion book, *The Dispossessed Majority*, by Wilmot Robertson, exposes the rapid increase of Jewish power since the first publication of Henry Ford's great work. No conscientious, thinking American should be without these amazing, fact-filled books. (End of Foreword)

**[H: In not wishing to bring attacks and further assaults on my typists and printers, we will stick to direct copy. This work is NOT under copyright, either in its original or in this reprinting. We have changed OUR title to reflect the "Global" aspect so that readers can know it is not the origi-**

**nal "International" title affixed to the originals. You are welcome to read, copy, reprint, spindle or mutilate as you choose. We are in the information business--not the choosing up sides "just because" business. Will we hit other players as hard? No, the "others" don't even know that they serve Antichrist.]**

[END OF QUOTING]

We have reached our preferred number of pages limit for this writing so let us begin with Article I in the next writing, PART 2. No one, except those among the Antichrist servants, need be offended for this is an open presentation of long-ago writings by informed men and research staffs. If you practice the ways of these New World Antichrists, then all I can suggest is that you put on the shoes and wear them. You have insisted on remaining blind, deaf and dumb--and some call that "stupid". That, however, is YOUR BUSINESS, NOT MINE. We offer historical documents and you do with them that which you will. The paper, of course, is a nice size for the smaller bird cages. I do suggest you keep a close eye on *Nora's Comer* and Dr. *Al's NEWSDESK* and other paper presentations.

Dharma has a LOT of important work for me in addition to these writings so please carefully read the entire paper and not just look for my input. Thank you. Adonai.

## CHAPTER 10

REC #2 HATONN

SAT., FEB. 14, 1998 2:24 P.M. YR. 11, DAY 182

SAT.. FEB. 14. 1998

HAPPY VALENTINE DAY TO YOU

Hearts, chocolate and roses? On the brink of WAR it seems a bit trivial. Doesn't it? This is not to besmall [Hatonnese for "belittle"] a token of love between friends, lovers and people in general.

Bill Richardson is in **Beijing**, China. He was turned DOWN FLATLY on support for invasion of Iraq.

It is interesting to watch the hounds go for trying to spin this into "we fundamentally agree on everything"--but--China "doesn't want to go on record as supporting war--yet". China FLATLY refused ANYTHING except diplomacy. And Japan? Well, I thought that at the end of World War II YOU OF THE U.S. MADE JAPAN DISBAND AND NOT REBUILD ANY MILITARY FORCES! SO, WHAT IS MEANT HERE BY "SUPPORT" INVASION?

Therefore you, U.S., have only Bahrain (owned by Bush) and Kuwait (owned by **Britain**) and Britain even suggesting you have an invasion or bombing of Iraq. Is this the United Nations in "support of"? Well, you know how it is: The British-Israelis and the **U.S.-Israelis** OWN the United Nations. You are, in addition, the very ones with the most and biggest bully weapons of mass destruction on the face of the Earth. From where do you think Iraq got ANY OF THEIRS?

Think about it as your President and Secretary of State "Hit the campaign trail", it is reported, "to gain support for the bombing of Iraq". Since when does it matter at all what We-the-people

think? The POLLS will come back with full majority of YOU wanting an all-out war program.

Just remember the Executive Order of last November signed by your president, Willie, allowing full nuclear warfare against Iraq--in conjunction with Israel. Shame on you, America.

[QUOTING:] PART 2. GLOBAL PARASITES

THE JEW IN

---

**[H: I am taking no note of whether or not we have offered given articles in prior writing. We want to run this data through in order as presented. If it has been presented before, it is IMPORTANT enough to "play it again, Sam".]**

The Jew is again being singled out for critical attention throughout the world. His emergence in the financial, political and social spheres has been so complete and spectacular since the war that his place, power and purpose in the world are being given a new scrutiny, much of it unfriendly. Persecution is not a new experience to the Jew, but intensive scrutiny of his nature and super-nationality is. He has suffered for more than 2,000 years from what may be called the instinctive anti-Semitism of the other races, but this antagonism has never been intelligent nor has it been able to make itself intelligible. Nowadays, however, the Jew is being placed, as it were, under the microscope of economic observation that the reasons for his power, the reasons for his separateness, the reasons for his suffering may be defined and understood.

In Russia he is charged with being the source of Bolshevism, an accusation which is serious or not according to the circle in which it is made; we in America, hearing the fervid eloquence and perceiving the prophetic ardor of young Jewish apostles of social and **industrial** reform, can calmly estimate how it may be. In Germany he is charged with being the cause of the empire's collapse and a very considerable literature has sprung up, bearing with it a mass of circumstantial evidence that gives the

thinker pause. In England he is charged with being the real world ruler, who rules **as** a super-nation over the nations, rules by the power of gold, and who plays nation against nation for his own purposes, remaining himself discreetly in the background. In America it is pointed out to what extent the elder Jews of wealth and the younger Jews of ambition swarmed through the war organizations--principally those departments which dealt with the commercial and industrial business of war, and also the extent to which they have clung to the advantage which their experience as agents of the government gave them.

In simple words, the question of the Jews has come to the fore, **but** like other questions which lend themselves to prejudice, efforts will be made to hush it up as impolitic for open discussion. If, however, experience has taught us anything it is that questions thus suppressed will sooner or later break out in undesirable and unprofitable forms.

The Jew is the world's enigma. Poor in his masses, he yet controls the world's finances. Scattered abroad without country or government, he yet presents a unity of race continuity which no other people has achieved. Living under legal disabilities in almost every land, he has become the power behind many a throne. There are ancient prophecies to the effect that the Jew will return to his own land and from that center rule the world, though not until he has undergone an assault by the united nations of mankind.

The single description which will include a larger percentage of Jews than members of any other race is this: he is in business. It may be only gathering rags and selling them, but he is in business. From the sale of old clothes to the control of international trade and finance, the Jew is supremely gifted for business. More than any other race he exhibits a decided aversion to industrial employment, which he balances by an equally decided adaptability to trade. The Gentile boy works his way up, taking employment in the productive or technical departments; but the Jewish boy prefers to begin as messenger, salesman or clerk--anything--so long as it is connected with the commercial side of the business. An early **Prussian** census illustrates this

characteristic: Of a total population of **269,400**, the Jews comprised six per cent or **16,164**. Of these, **12,000** were traders and **4,164** were workmen. Of the Gentile population, the other 94 per cent, or **153,236** people, there were only **17,000** traders.

A modern census would show a large professional and literary class added to the traders, but no diminution of the percentage of traders and not much if any increase in the number of wage toilers. In America alone most of the big business, the trusts and the banks, the natural resources and the chief agricultural products, especially tobacco, cotton and sugar, are in the control of Jewish financiers or their agents. Jewish journalists are a large and powerful group here. "Large numbers of department stores are held by Jewish firms," says the Jewish Encyclopedia, and many if not most of them are run under Gentile names. Jews are the largest and most numerous landlords of residence property in the country. They are supreme in the theatrical world. They absolutely control the circulation of publications throughout the country. Fewer than any race whose presence among us is noticeable, they receive daily an amount of favorable publicity which would be impossible did they not have the facilities for creating and distributing it themselves. Werner Sombart, in his *Jew and Modern Capitalism* says, "If the conditions in America continue to develop along the same lines as in the last generation, if the immigration statistics and the proportion of births among all the nationalities remain the same, our imagination may picture the United States of fifty or a hundred years hence as a land inhabited only by Slaves, Negroes and Jews, wherein the Jews will naturally occupy the position of economic leadership." Sombart is a pro-Jewish writer.

The question is, If the Jew is in **control**, how did it happen? This is a free country. The Jew comprises only about three per cent of the population; to every Jew there are **97** Gentiles; to the **3,000,000** Jews in the United States there are **97,000,000** Gentiles. If the Jew is in control, is it because of his superior ability, or is it because of the inferiority and don't-care attitude of the Gentiles?

It would be very simple to answer that the Jews came to America, took their chances like other people and proved more successful in the competitive struggle. But that would not include all the facts. And before a more adequate answer can be given, two points should be made clear. The first is this: All Jews are not rich controllers of wealth. There are poor Jews aplenty, though most of them even in their poverty are their own masters. While it may be true that the chief financial controllers of the country are Jews, it is not true that every Jew is one of the financial controllers of the country. The classes must be kept distinct for a reason which will appear when the methods of the rich Jews and the methods of the poor Jews to gain power are differentiated. Secondly; the fact of Jewish solidarity renders it difficult to measure Gentile and Jewish achievements by the same standard. When a great block of wealth in America was made possible by the lavish use of another block of wealth from across the seas; that is to say, when certain Jewish immigrants came to the United States with the financial backing of European Jewry behind them, it would be unfair to explain the rise of that class of immigration by the same **rules** which account for the rise of, say, the Germans or the Poles who came here with no resource but their ambition and strength. To be sure, many individual Jews come in that way, too, with no dependence but themselves, but it would not be true to say that the massive control of affairs which is exercised by Jewish wealth was won by individual initiative; it was rather the extension of financial control across the sea.

That, indeed, is where any explanation of Jewish control must begin. Here is a race whose entire period of national history saw them peasants on the land, whose ancient genius was spiritual rather than material, bucolic rather than commercial, yet today, when they have no country, no government, and are persecuted in one way or another everywhere they go, they are declared to be the principal though unofficial rulers of the Earth. How does so strange a charge arise, and why do so many circumstances seem to justify it?

Begin at the beginning. During the formative period of their national character the Jews lived under a law which made **plu-**

ocracy and pauperism equally impossible among them. Modern reformers who are constructing model social systems on paper would do well to look into the social system under which the early Jews were organized. The Law of Moses made a "money aristocracy", such as Jewish financiers form today, impossible because it forbade the taking of interest. It made impossible also the continuous enjoyment of profit wrung out of another's distress. Profiteering and sheer speculation were not favored under the Jewish system. There could be no land-hogging; the land was apportioned among the people, and though it might be lost by debt or sold under stress, it was returned every **50** years to its original family ownership, at which time, called "The Year of Jubilee", there was practically a new social beginning. The rise of great landlords and a moneyed class was impossible under such a system, although the interim of **50** years gave ample scope for individual initiative to assert itself under fair competitive conditions.

If, therefore, the Jews had retained their status as a nation, and had remained in Palestine under the Law of Moses, they would hardly have achieved the financial distinction which they have since won. Jews never got rich out of one another. Even in modern times they have not become rich out of each other but out of the nations among whom they dwelt. Jewish law permitted the Jew to do business with a Gentile on a different basis than that on which he did business with a brother Jew. What is called "the Law of the Stranger" was defined thus: "Unto a stranger thou **mayest** lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury."

Being dispersed among the nations, but never merging themselves with the nations and never losing a very distinctive identity, the Jew has had the opportunity to practice "the ethics of the stranger" for many centuries. Being strangers among strangers, and often among cruelly hostile strangers, they have found this law a compensating advantage. Still, this alone would not account for the Jew's preeminence in finance. The explanation of that must be sought in the Jew himself, his vigor, resourcefulness and special proclivities.

Very early in the Jewish story we discover the tendency of Israel to be a master nation, with other nations as its vassals. Notwithstanding the fact that the whole prophetic purpose with reference to Israel seems to have been the moral enlightenment of the world through its agency, Israel's "will to mastery" apparently hindered that purpose. At least such would seem to be the tone of the Old Testament. **Divinely** ordered to drive out the Canaanites that their corrupt ideas might not contaminate Israel, the Jews did not obey, according to the old record. They looked over the Canaanitish people and perceived what great amount of man-power would be wasted if they were expelled, and so Israel enslaved them--"And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out." It was this form of disobedience, this preference of material mastery over spiritual leadership, that marked the beginning of Israel's age-long disciplinary distress.

The Jews' dispersion among the nations temporarily (that is, for more than 25 centuries now) changed the program which their scriptures declare was divinely planned, and that dispersion continues until today. There are spiritual leaders in modern Judaism who still claim that Israel's mission to the nations is spiritual, but their assertions that Israel is today fulfilling that mission are not as convincing as they might be if accompanied by more evidence. Israel throughout the modern centuries is still looking at the Gentile world and estimating what its man-power can be made to yield. But the discipline upon Israel still holds; he is an exile from his own land, condemned to be discriminated against wherever he goes, until the time when exile and homelessness shall end in a reestablished Palestine, and Jerusalem again becomes the moral center of the Earth, even as the elder prophets have declared.

**[H: This was quite true in 1920, but surely it is CLEAR that after the formation of the United Nations and then the "voting in" of "Israel" OUT OF PALESTINE, everything changed. But, the point was, even then, TRULY NOT an Israel in the hardship places of a Palestine now become Israel--but a NEW JERUSALEM to be the NEW HOME-LAND of this reassembled people--in the North American**

**continent and centered in that which is today known as the United States of America.]**

Had the Jew become an employee, a worker for other men, his dispersion would not probably have been so wide. But becoming a trader, his instincts drew him round the habitable Earth. There were Jews in China at an early date. They appeared as traders in England at the time of the Saxons. Jewish traders were in South America 100 years before the Pilgrim Fathers landed at Plymouth Rock. Jews established the sugar industry in the Island of St. Thomas in 1492. They were well established in Brazil when only a few villages dotted the eastern coast of what is now the United States. And how far they penetrated when once they came here is indicated by the fact that the first White child born in Georgia was a Jew--Isaac Minis. The Jew's presence round the Earth, his clannishness with his own people, made him a nation scattered among the nations, a corporation with agents everywhere.

Another talent, however, contributed greatly to his rise in financial power--his ability to invent new devices for doing business. Until the Jew was pitted against the world, business was very crudely done. And when we trace the origins of many of the business methods which simplify and facilitate trade today, more likely than not we find a Jewish name at the end of the clue. Many of the indispensable instruments of credit and exchange were thought out by Jewish merchants, not only for use between themselves, but to check and hold the Gentiles with whom they dealt. The oldest bill of exchange extant was drawn by a Jew--one Simon **Rubens**. The promissory note was a Jewish invention, as was also the check "payable to bearer".

An interesting bit of history attaches to the "payable to bearer" instrument. The Jews' enemies were always stripping them of their last ounce of wealth, yet strangely, the Jews recovered very **quickly** and were soon rich again. How occurred this sudden recovery from looting and poverty? Their assets were concealed under "bearer" and so a goodly portion was always saved. In an age when it was lawful for any pirate to seize

goods consigned to Jews, the Jews were able to protect themselves by consigning goods on policies that bore no names.

The influence of the Jew was to center business around goods instead of persons. Previously all claims had been against persons; the Jew knew that the goods were more reliable than the persons with whom he dealt, and so he contrived to have claims laid against goods. Besides, this device enabled him to keep himself out of sight as much as possible. This introduced an element of hardness into business, inasmuch as it was goods which were being dealt in rather than men being dealt with, and this hardness remains. Another tendency which survives and which is of advantage in veiling the very large control which Jews have attained, is of the same origin as "bearer" bills, it permits a business dominated by Jewish capital to appear under a name that gives no hint of Jewish control. **[H: Son-of-a-gun!]**

The Jew is the only and original international capitalist, but as a rule he prefers not to emblazon that fact upon the skies; he prefers to use Gentile banks and trust companies as his agents and instruments. The suggestive term "Gentile front" often appears in connection with this practice. **[H: Then, over the years, he got careless and more self-confidently superior in himself and wanted accolades to his grand SELF. This may prove to be hi downfall after all.]**

The invention of the stock exchange is also credited to Jewish financial talent. In Berlin, Paris, London, Frankfurt and Hamburg, Jews were in control of the first stock exchanges, while Venice and Genoa were openly referred to in the talk of the day as "Jew cities" where great trading and banking facilities might be found. The Bank of England was established upon the counsel and assistance of Jewish emigrants from Holland. The Bank of Amsterdam and the Bank of Hamburg both arose through Jewish influence.

There is a curious fact to be noted in connection with the persecution and consequent wandering of the Jews about Europe and that is: Wherever they wandered, the center of business seemed to go with them. When the Jews were free in Spain,

there was the world's gold center. When Spain drove out the Jews, Spain lost financial leadership and has never regained it. Students of the economic history of Europe have always been puzzled to discover why the center of trade should have shifted from Spain, Portugal and Italy, up to the northern countries of Holland, Germany and England. They have sought for the cause in many things, but none has proved completely explanatory. When, however, it is known that the change was coincident with the expulsion of the Jews from the South and their flight to the North, when it is known that upon the Jews' arrival the northern countries began a commercial life which has flourished until our day, the explanation does not seem difficult. Time and again it has proved to be the fact that when the Jews were forced to move, the center of the world's precious metals moved with them.

This distribution of the Jews over Europe and the world, each Jewish community linked in a fellowship of blood, faith and suffering with every other group, made it possible for the Jew to be international in the sense that no other race or group of merchants could be at that time. Not only were they everywhere (Americans and Russians are everywhere, too) but they were in touch. They were organized before the days of conscious international commercial organizations, they were bound together by the sinews of a common life. It was observed by many writers in the Middle Ages that the Jews knew more of what was transpiring in Europe than the governments did. They also had better knowledge of what was likely to occur. They knew more about conditions than the statesmen did. This information they imparted by letter from group to group, country to country. **In-**deed, they may be said thus to have originated unconsciously the financial news-letter. Certainly the information they were able to obtain and thus distribute was invaluable to them in their speculative enterprises. Advance knowledge was an immense advantage in days when news was scarce, slow and unreliable.

This enabled Jewish financiers to become the agents of national loans, a form of business which they encouraged wherever possible. The Jew has always desired to have nations for his customers. National loans were facilitated by the presence

of members of the same family of financiers in various countries, thus making an interlocking directorate by which king could be played against king, government against government, and the shrewdest use made of national prejudices and fears, all to the no small profit of the fiscal agent.

One of the charges most commonly made against Jewish financiers today is that they still favor this larger field of finance. Indeed, in all the criticism that is heard regarding the Jew as a business man, there is comparatively little said against him as an individual merchant serving individual customers. Thousands of small Jewish merchants are highly respected by their trade, just as tens of thousands of Jewish families are respected as our neighbors. The criticism, insofar as it respects the more important financiers, is not racial at all. Unfortunately the element of race, which so easily lends itself to misinterpretation as racial prejudice, is injected into the question by the mere fact that the chain of international finance as it is traced around the world discloses at every link a Jewish capitalist, financial family, or a Jewish-controlled banking system. Many have progressed to see in this circumstance a conscious organization of Jewish power for Gentile control, while others have attributed the circumstance to Jewish racial sympathies, to the continuity of their family affairs down the line of descent, and to the increase of collateral branches. In the old Scriptural phrase, Israel grows as the vine grows, ever shooting out new branches and deepening old roots, but always part of the one vine.

The Jew's aptitude for dealing with governments may also be traced to the years of his persecution. He early learned the power of gold in dealing with mercenary enemies. Wherever he went there followed him like a curse the aroused antipathy of other peoples. The Jew was never popular as a race; even the most fervid Jew will not deny that, howsoever he may explain it. Individuals have been popular, of course; many phases of Jewish nature are found to be very lovable when known; but nevertheless one of the burdens of racial unpopularity. Even in modern times, in civilized countries, in conditions which render persecution absolutely impossible, this unpopularity exists. And what is more, the Jew has not seemed to care to cultivate the

friendship of the Gentile masses, due perhaps to the failures of experience, but due more likely to his inborn persuasion that he belongs to a superior race. Whatever the true reason, he has always placed his main dependence on cultivating friendship with kings and nobles. What cared the Jew if the people gnashed their teeth against him, so long as the king and the court were his friends? Thus there was always, even through most of the severely trying times, "a court Jew", one who had bought by loans and held by the strangle-hold of debt an entrance to the king's chamber. The policy of the Jews has always been to "go to headquarters". They never tried to placate the Russian people, but they did endeavor to enlist the Russian court. They never tried to placate the German people, but they did succeed in permeating the German court. In England they shrug their shoulders at the outspoken anti-Jew reactions of the British populace--what care they? Have they not all of lorddom at their heels, do they not hold the strings of Britain's purse? **[H: And in the U.S.? Oh my, they RUN the court and the government.]**

Through this ability of theirs to "go to headquarters" it is possible to account for the stronghold they got upon various governments and nations. Added to this ability was, of course, the ability to produce what the governments wanted. If a government wanted a loan, the Jew at court could arrange it through Jews at other financial centers and political capitals. If one government wanted to pay another government a debt without risking the precious metal to a mule train through a robber-infested country, the Jew at court arranged that too. The first time an army was ever fed in the modern commissary way, it was done by a Jew--he had the capital and he had the system; moreover he had the delight of having a nation for his customer.

And this tendency, which served the race so well throughout the troublous centuries, shows no sign of abatement. Certainly, seeing to what an extent a race numerically so unimportant influences the various governments of the world today, the Jew who reflects upon the disparity between his people's numbers and their power may be pardoned if he sees in that fact a proof of their racial superiority.

It may be said also that Jewish inventiveness in business devices continues to the present time, as well as Jewish adaptability to changing conditions. The Jew is credited with being the first to establish branch houses in foreign countries in order that responsible representatives of the home office might be on the ground taking instant advantage of every opening. During the war a great deal was said about the "peaceful penetration" which the "German Government" had effected in the United States by establishing here branch offices and factories of German firms. The fact that there were many German branch houses here is unquestionable. It should be known, however, that that they were not the evidence of German enterprise but of Jewish enterprise. The old German business houses were too conservative to "run after customers" even in the hustling United States, but the Jewish firms were not, and they came straight to America and hustled. In due time the competition forced the more conservative German firms to follow suit. But the idea was Jewish in its origin, not German.

Another modern business method whose origin is credited to Jewish financiers is that by which related industries are brought together, as for example, if an electrical power company is acquired, then the street railway company using the electricity would be acquired too, one purpose being in this way to conserve all the profit accruing along the line, from the origination of the power down to the delivery of the street car ride; but perhaps the main purpose being that, by the control of the power house the price of current could be increased to the car company, and by the control of the car company the cost of a ride could be increased to the public, the controllers thus receiving an additional profit all down the line. There is much of this going on in the world today, and in the United States particularly. The portion of the business immediately next to the ultimate consumer explains that its costs have risen, but it does not explain that the costs were increased by the owners and not by outsiders who were forced to do so by economic pressure.

There is apparently in the world today a central financial force which is playing a vast and closely organized game, with the world for its table and universal control for its stakes. the

people of civilized countries have lost all confidence in the explanation that "economic conditions" are responsible for all its changes that occur. Under the camouflage of "economic law" great many phenomena have been accounted for which were not due to any law whatever except the law of the selfish human as operated by a few men who have the purpose and the power to work on a wide scale with nations as their vassals.

Whatever else may be national, no one today believes that finance is national. Finance is international. Nobody today believes that international finance is in any way competitive. There are some independent banking houses, but few strong independent ones. The great masters, the few whose minds are clearly the entire play of the plan, control numerous banking houses and trust companies, and one is used for this while another is used for that, but there is no disharmony between them, no correction of each other's methods, no competition in the interests of the business world. There is as much unity of policy between the principal banking houses of every country as there is between the various branches of the United States Post Office -and for the same reason, namely, they are all operated from the same source and for the same purpose.

Just before the war Germany bought very heavily in American cotton and had huge quantities of it tied up here for export when war came, the ownership of that mountainous mass of cotton wealth **changed** in one night from Jewish names in Hamburg to Jewish names in London. At this writing cotton is selling in England for **less** than it is selling in the United States, a result of the effect of that is to lower the American price. When the price lowers sufficiently, the market is cleared of cotton by buyers previously prepared, and then the price soars to high figures again. In the meantime, the same powers that have engineered the apparently causeless strengthening and weakening of the cotton market, have seized upon stricken Germany to be the sweatshop of the world. Certain groups control the cotton, let it to Germany to be manufactured, leave a pittance of it there as payment for the labor that was used, and then profiteer to the length and breadth of the world on the lie that "cotton is scarce". And when, tracing all these antisocial and colossal

unfair methods to their source, it is found that the responsible parties all have a common characteristic, is it any wonder that the warning which comes across the sea--"Wait until America becomes awake to the Jew!"--has new meaning?

Certainly, economic reasons no longer explain the condition in which the world finds itself today. Neither does the ordinary explanation of "the heartlessness of capital". Capital has endeavored as never before to meet the demands of labor, and labor has gone to extremes in leading capital to new concessions--but what has it advantaged either of them? Labor has heretofore thought that capital was the sky over it, and it made the sky yield, but behold, there was yet a higher sky which neither capital nor labor had seen in their struggles one with another. That sky is so far unyielding.

That which we call capital here in America is usually money used in production, and we mistakenly refer to the manufacturer, the manager of work, the provider of tools and jobs--we refer to him as the "capitalist". Oh, no. He is not the capitalist in the real sense. Why, he himself must go to capitalists for the money with which to finance his plans. There is a power yet above him--a power which treats him far more callously and holds him in a more ruthless hand than he would ever dare display to labor. That, indeed, is one of the tragedies of these times, that "labor" and "capital" are fighting each other, when the conditions against which each one of them protests, and from which each one of them suffers, is not within their power to remedy at all, unless they find a way to wrest world control from that group of international financiers who create and control both these conditions.

There is a super-capitalism which is supported wholly by the fiction that gold is wealth. There is a super-government which is allied to no government, which is free from them all, and yet which has never yet been received as a welcome part, and which has succeeded in raising itself to a power than the proudest Gentile race has never claimed--not even Rome in the days of her proudest power. It is becoming more and more the conviction of men all over the world that the labor question, the wage

question, the land question cannot be settled until first of all this matter of an international super-capitalistic government is settled.

"To the victor belongs the spoils" is an old saying. And in a sense it is true that if all this power of control has been gained and held by a few men of a long-despised race, then either they are super-men whom it is powerless to resist, or they are ordinary men whom the rest of the world has permitted to obtain an undue and unsafe degree of power. Unless the Jews are super-men, the Gentiles will have themselves to blame for what has transpired, and they can look for rectification in a new scrutiny of the situation and a candid examination of the experiences of other countries.

*Issue of May 22, 1920*

[ **END OF QUOTING** ]

I do have one thing to remind these super-men about: "And **Immanuel** was silent. and they hit him again on the head and he moaned in pain and started to speak, 'Verily I say to you, as you beat and mock me, you, too, shall be beaten and mocked. The time will come in five times one hundred years when you shall have to atone for this day. A new man will rise up in this land and whip and persecute your, and you shall have to pay with your blood.. .

"He will create a new and have people call him a prophet, and he shall persecute your throughout all times.. .

"His name will be Mohammed, and his name will be, for your kind, horror, misery and death, which will be of your deserving. Verily, verily I say to you, his name will be written with blood and his hatred against your kind will be endless.. .'"

So, **WORLD**, to all of you who see this assault against Iraq as just another "incident", I suggest you carefully look to the **OTHER** world of the Moslems, **Islamic**, **etc.**, etc., etc., and see if you American-Israelis who send your children off to

struggle and die, bomb and pillage a hapless, helpless country of women and children--THINK AGAIN--VERY CAREFULLY, FOR THE BLOOD YOU SHED SHALL BE YOUR OWN.

ADONAI.

## CHAPTER 11

REC #1 HATONN

SUN., FEB. 15, 1998 7:55 A.M. YR. 11, DAY 183

SUN. FEB. 15, 1998

### THOUGHTS FOR A WINTER DAY

The people who are sending out copies of articles and the paper on the Internet are coming under such harsh and pointed treatment (**by** the computer companies offering the networks) that we have to consider total shutdown in specific locations.

You can always tell when over a million addresses and contacts are pushed from your whole data-base.

Dharma calls to me: "We really need some help down here, Sir." I hear you. We do not, team, do anything to bring retaliation of the nasty kind upon anyone, so use your reason and logic and CHANGE SOMETHING--but not much!

A new "virus" for your computer systems has been developed as a "flesh-eating" entity for all off-establishment Truth. The keywords which will pull it in to contaminate YOUR machine and scan your e-mail and on-line sending capabilities are such as Israel, Gulf War, Iraq, Egypt, any of your Jewish cabinet warmongers, and Mideast. This will include New World Order, World Church, U.S.- & **British-Israel(i)**, **Saddam**, IMF, World Bank and related terms. I suggest you get clearing programs and make sure, please, that **P.K.** gets one ASAP before his new computer system is wiped out, This "bug" may well come with power surges built in that "blow-out" your more sensitive "chips".

For everyone who has now gone to getting access to the paper through various internets, we can only suggest you subscribe to **CONTACT** for thus far we have been left quite alone and to our

own resources with the paper itself. We are moving as quickly as we can to gain a website but, remember, we are just little folk doing impossible work.

[Editor's note: It is true that **CONTACT** is moving carefully toward the assembly of a **website** from which you will be able to download probably selected excerpts from the full content of the hard-copy newspapers themselves, but this project is taking some time to complete due both to technical matters as well as to the obvious caution which **CONTACT** must exercise due to our "lightning rod" nature of truth bringing and the constant attempts to pull us down.

However, I (E.Y.) once again caution about over-dependency upon the Internet **form** of information broadcasting and retrieval for two good reasons: (1) it is such a ready conduit for both the innocent as well as the purposeful injection of slick **mis/disinformation** that one must exercise on even higher degree of alertness than when monitoring the usual print and broadcast controlled-media avenues of mind control; and (2) **from** a purely behavioral perspective, the Internet is completely vulnerable to all kinds of access and routing "problems"--beyond the calculated introduction of nasty viruses and sophisticated surveillance techniques.

The only reason (in my opinion) the Internet is **still functioning** is because most users are unaware of (and thus innocent to) the above-mentioned modes of manipulation and distraction--and thus just as easily controlled thereby as thru the usual radio or television news broadcast **avenues**. Moreover, in "going with the flow" of a lazy approach to information gathering the elite controllers **would** like you to become completely dependent upon that Internet resource. It would suit **them just fine** if you forgot all about how to use your local library or even that dusty set of encyclopedias up there on the shelf (the **older**, the better, **if** you want less tampered-with information). The school systems, of course, are rapidly eliminating the entire concept of library science (and the libraries themselves) from students' awareness, along with the rest of their dumbing-down agenda. And the In-

ternet steps right on in there--as a new "baby sitter" of sorts, in **terms** of its "entertainment" value.

So, what happens, then, when "somebody" pushes a button and the Internet goes down? Or you can't access anything but **dis-information** without acquiring a virus and erasing your computer? **About** that point the old hard-copy issues of **CONTACT** and **THE PHOENIX JOURNALS** etc., start to look pretty useful. So **don't** become too infatuated with the Internet.

Therefore, I would strongly **suggest** that **if** an important or useful document **DOES** happen to make-it across the Internet to your computer, say from our future **website** or An Bell's **website** or wherever, you quickly save it, and just as quickly **PRINT IT**, so you have a hard-copy format available for later reference **and** sharing. You'll be glad you did when you're **sitting** around by candlelight, without power or telephone lines, or when your computer just sits **there--dead--from** the latest designer virus, broadcast to turn that collection of sophisticated electronics into a useless pile of junk.

As for those, especially **among** the younger generations, who can't even **READ** anymore--well, that's a topic for some other Editor's **note!**]

**Patrick Henry** make an interesting observation: "The battle is not to the strong alone; it is to the vigilant, the active, the brave."

He is also credited with "Give me Liberty or give me death." Pw! Death is a cop-out every time. Are you worthy and wish to **LIVE** for a cause, to be active, vigilant and brave? It is in the **LIVING** that the goal is achieved--**NEVER** in the dying. Dead martyrs are a penny a dozen.

Apparently 2"x6" in Florida gets his **SPOTLIGHT** before others show up on our desk for specific attention to various stories and the one he sent yesterday is worthy of note because you are being led down the bloody pathway to soul destruction. You don't even keep up with what goes on at home with Willie's zipper,

much the less in Southern Egypt. I remind you that you ARE a Global community run and controlled by Blood-sucking parasites and you had better look both ways before crossing the river of blood. The blood is literally dripping from the hooknosed beaks and talons of these deadly HAWKS prowling the nights so you can't find them by day.

I will tell you, in addition, that the **PLANS** of the ELITE are to use chemical, biological and nuclear **WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION** on Saddam Hussein and stage **MOCK ATTACKS ON OTHER AREAS FROM KUWAIT, BAHRAIN AND ON-BOARD AIRCRAFT--TO LAUNCH SOME GARBAGE INTO ISRAELI TERRITORY--TO CAUSE YOU TO RESPOND IN VIOLENT APPROVAL FOR "ANYTHING" THE BASTARDS DO TO "ANYONE".** THE POINT IS TO GET THE MIDDLE EAST AND THEN CHINA AND RUSSIA INTO TOTAL CONTROL **THIS YEAR.**

All the way through here REMEMBER: Anyone who is not a Jew is a Gentile and the purpose of the Jew is to wipe out all Gentiles (it is called anti-Gentilism). The "Jew" is not a race or a religion, in this instance it is The New World Order. These Elite will, however, leave enough "little people" around to be slaves, servants and BUYERS of GOODS. Somebody, you see, has to use the OIL and products or there is no base for the One World economy.

Madeleine Albright, Secretary of State, U.S.A., claims to be a "Pacifist" adoring peace and avoiding bloodshed at any cost. Forget it. This woman lives on the blood of her enemies, which is humanity itself.

There have been some attacks pulled off in Africa and recently in Egypt by the very enemy in disguise. These are Israeli sneaks posing as radicals of "any" other nation in the Middle East for which they can pass the "look" evidence. YOU of the other manipulated nations listen and watch, but not very much, and lay everything to the "unrest" of backward people. No, it is MURDER and CARNAGE at its worst--on hapless and helpless

victims--so such as Madeleine Albright, Israeli viper par excellence, can preach: "I am a pacifist."

[QUOTING, **THE SPOTLIGHT** Feb. 20, 1995, front page:]

## U.S. CONDONES MIDEAST MASSACRE

by Warren Hough

*With a nod of approval from the United States, Muslims are being massacred in the Mideast.*

The summit meeting of leaders from Egypt, Jordan, Israel and the Palestine Liberation Organization (PLO) in Cairo on Feb. 2 was not, as the world press headlined it, a cordial round of "peace talks".

It was held to coordinate a shoot-to-kill drive against Muslim dissenters, using intelligence supplied by Israeli agents for mass raids, **SPOTLIGHT** has learned from highly placed diplomatic sources.

By Feb. 8, foreign correspondents familiar with the Middle East were able to confirm additional details of this exclusive information at UN headquarters in New York.

"Right after that Cairo summit, truckloads of secret police in masks--they could have been Arabs or even Israelis--went on the attack in Southern Egypt," recounted **Amin A. Ishaq**, a veteran Pakistani news editor. "We now have reports that in the province of Al-Minya alone, the security forces killed 227 people in a couple of days." [H: **Ah yes indeed, doesn't this have shades of British Lawrence of Ambia all over its bloody swords?**]

## CARNAGE CONDONED

But the Clinton **administration**, moved last year to public outrage--and military intervention--by the lesser atrocities of the Haitian military, made no attempt to protest the slaughter of

Muslim faithful in Egypt, where the forces of repression are **EQUIPPED AND FUNDED BY U.S. TAX DOLLARS.**

At the UN, U.S. Ambassador Madeleine Albright calmly condoned the carnage, calling it "**A firm pacification strategy for southern Egypt.**" [H: Say what? Read that again: **The killings were a "strategy" for "pacification". And yes, for you really sleepy heads, Madeleine was the former U.S. Ambassador to the UN for the U.S.--before she became a bigger vampire in the administration with Zipper Willie.**]

In a confidential memorandum circulated among UN delegates from Islamic nations, Albright is cited for "strong ethnic and cultural links to Israel", which prompt her to support, not just the ministate's moves, but the policies of its most hawkish political faction, the Likud.

Led by longtime terrorists Menachem Begin and Yitzhak Shamir while it held power in Israel during the **1980s**, Likud, the war party, is now the leading opposition group in the ministate's parliament. It aims at open conquest to create a Great Israel, including all of Palestine and an adjacent area of Lebanon [H: **...the U.S. and Britain...**].

Likud's present leader, **BENJAMIN NETANYAHU**, warned during a U.S. visit last month that his party would return to power in the next elections and make sure that Israel is recognized as the "strongman of the middle East".

To attain that goal the Likud must depend on unconditional American support, coordinated by Israel's infiltrated agents of influence within the Clinton administration.

*SPOTLIGHT* will pursue its investigation of the ministate's militant loyalists who often turn out to be the key policymakers and trendsetters among the Washington elites.

[END OF QUOTING]

Perhaps now that the annual day love-in of the 14th Big V-Day is over you can look again at the world agendas. And, oh yes, a Russian won the gold for figure skating, a Canadian took second, and the French took third--the U.S. placed fourth. This is just so, if you missed the marks like some skaters missed the "Quad" you don't have to waste more time searching for the scores.

I'm sure that later the big announcement will be how really nice the Americans have been to honor **Japan** by **postponing** the attack, and **THIRD WORLD WAR, on Iraq's civilians.** Proud, America? **SHAME ON THE WHOLE MISGUIDED LOT OF YOU.**

How many of YOU even know that while the **HAWKS** screech, the UN has teams going through those "off limits to the U.S." palaces and are welcome to go through them all. The Iraqi people are terrified that the U.S. and Brits will place bombs within the grounds and later detonate them while blowing up everything including the historical sites of irreplaceable value. Is that really so difficult to understand, you people of couch-potato violence?

Today, I too feel the despair of trying to do anything.--just let it go and take whatever shreds are left of dying **humanity** and see what we can do after they kill themselves off finally.

**AND TO YOU WHO THINK I HIT THE JEW: NO. THESE ELITISTS ARE "NOT" JEWISH--THEY ARE ANTICHRIST. THEY ARE NOT THE ONLY FACTIONS OF ANTICHRIST WHO NOW HAVE THE WHOLE OF CHRISTIANITY AS SERVANTS AND SLAVES--THE "WATCHERS" OF DEATH AND DESTRUCTIONS WHILE KEEPING THEIR HANDS IN ANTISEPTIC POTS OF POTATO CHIPS AND CURSING IF THERE IS A BLIP ON THE VIDIOT BOX.**

**THERE ARE OTHER FACTIONS AS WELL WHO WILL MOVE FROM GOD TO THE VIOLENCE OF REVENGE AND EQUALLY RAVAGE WHEN THE OPPORTUNITY PRESENTS ITSELF. BUT AT THE LEAST THEY BELIEVE WHAT THEY ARE DOING TO BE UNDER GOD AND NOT**

SIMPLY LYING TO THE WORLD ABOUT THEIR "PACIFICATION".

Let's get back to something a bit more remote, like information poured forth onto you in May (29th) 1920:

[QUOTING:] PART 3. GLOBAL PARASITES

GERMANY'S REACTION  
AGAINST THE JEW

Humanity has become wise enough to discuss those forms of physical sickness over which it formerly drew the veil of shame and secrecy, but political hygiene is not so far advanced. The main source of the sickness of the German national body is charged to be the influence of the Jews, and although this was apparent to acute minds years ago, it is now said to have gone so far as to be apparent to the least observing. **[H: Well, it certainly faded again before it got to today in 1998. I remind you of the U.S. and Canada (and other British Empire slaves--err-a--Subjects), THIS IS THE ANTICHRIST DESTROYING YOU--NOT THOSE OTHER FACTIONS I MENTION ABOVE.]** The eruption has broken out on the surface of the body politic, and no further concealment of this fact is possible. It is the belief of all classes of the German people that the collapse which has come since the armistice, and the revolution from which they are being prevented a recovery, are the result of Jewish intrigue and purpose. They declare it with assurance; they offer a mass of facts to confirm it; they believe that history will provide the fullest proof.

The Jew in Germany is regarded as only a guest of the people; he has offended by trying to turn himself into the host. **[H: Sound like America, sheepleheads? Do I offend? I didn't think you COULD BE OFFENDED!]** There is no stronger contrast in the world than the pure Germanic and the pure Semitic races; therefore, there has been no harmony between the two in Germany; the German has regarded the Jew strictly as a guest, while the Jew, indignant at not being given the privileges of the nation-family, has cherished animosity against his host.

In other countries the Jew is permitted to mix more readily with the people, he can amass his control unchallenged; but in Germany the case was different. Therefore, the Jew hated the German people; therefore, the countries of the world which were most dominated by the Jews showed the greatest hatred of Germany during the recent regrettable war. Jewish hands were in almost exclusive control of the engines of publicity by which public opinion concerning the German people was molded. The sole winners of the war were Jews.

But Assertion is not enough; proof is wanted; therefore, consider the evidence. What occurred immediately upon the change from the old regime to the new? The cabinet composed of six men, which substituted the Minister of State, was dominated by the Jews Haase and Landsberg. Haase had control of foreign affairs; his assistant was the Jew **Kautsky**, a Czech, who in 1918 was not even a German citizen. Also associated with Haase were the Jews Cohn and Herzfeld. The Jew Schiffer was Financial Minister of State, assisted by the Jew Bernstein. The Secretary of the Interior was the Jew Preuss, with the Jew Dr. Freund for his assistant. The Jew Fritz Max Cohen, who was correspondent of the Frankfurter *Zeitung* in Copenhagen, was made government publicity agent.

The kingdom of **Prussia** duplicated this condition of affairs. The Jews Hirsch and Rosenfeld dominated the cabinet, with Rosenfeld controlling the Department of Justice, and Hirsch in the Department of the Interior. The Jew Simon was in charge of the Treasury Department. The Prussian Department of Justice was wholly manned and operated by Jews. The Director of Education was the Jew Furtran with the assistance of the Jew **Arndt**. The Director of the Colonial Office was the **Jew Meyer-Gerhard**. The Jew Kastenbergh was director of the Department of Art. The War Food Supply Department was directed by the Jew Wurm, while in the State Food Department were the Jews Prof. Dr. Hirsch and the Geheimrat Dr. Stadthagen. The Soldiers' and the Workmen's Committee was directed by the Jew Cohen, with the Jews Stern, Herz, Lowenberg, **Frankel**, **Israelowicz**, **Laubenheim**, Seligsohn, Katzenstein, Laufenberg,

Heimann, Schlesinger, Merz and Weyl having control of various activities of that committee.

The Jew **Ernst** is chief of police at Berlin; in the same office at Frankfurt is the Jew **Sinzheimer**; in Munich the Jew **Steiner**; in Essen the Jew **Levy**. It will be remembered that the Jew **Eisner** was President of Bavaria, his financial minister being the Jew **Jaffe**. Bavaria's trade, commerce and industry were in control of the half-Jew **Bretano**. The Jews **Lipsinsky** and **Schwarz** were active in the government of Saxony; the Jews **Thallheimer** and **Heiman** in Wurtemberg; the Jew **Fulda** in **Hessen**.

Two delegates sent to the Peace Conference were Jews and a third was notoriously the tool of Jewish purposes. In addition Jews swarmed through the German delegation as experts and advisors--Max **Warburg**, Dr. Von **Strauss**, **Merton**, Oskar **Oppenheimer**, Dr. **Jaffe**, **Deutsch**, **Bretano**, **Bernstein**, **Struck**, **Rathenau**, **Wassermann** and **Mendelsohn-Bartholdi**.

As to the part which Jews from other countries had in the Peace Conference, German observers declare that any candid student may discover by reading the accounts of impartial non-Jewish recorders of that event. Only the non-Jewish historians seem to have been struck by the fact; the multitude of Jewish writers apparently judged it wise to conceal it.

Jewish influence in German affairs came strongly to the front during the war. It came with all the directness and attack of a flying wedge, as if previously prepared. The Jews of Germany were not German patriots during the war, and although this will not appear a crime in the eyes of the nations who were opposed to Germany, it may throw some light on the Jew's assertion of patriotic loyalty to the land where he lives. Thoughtful Germans hold that it is impossible for the Jew to be a patriot, for reasons which will presently be given.

The point to be considered is the general claim that the persons already named would not have obtained the positions in which they were found had it not been for the Revolution, and

the Revolution would not have come had not they brought it. It is true that there were unsatisfactory conditions in Germany, but they could and would have been adjusted by the people themselves; the conditions which destroyed the people's morale and were made impossible to reform were in the control of the Jews.

The principal Jewish influences which are charged with bringing about the downfall of German order may be named under three heads: (a) the spirit of Bolshevism which masqueraded under the name of German Socialism; (b) Jewish ownership and control of the Press; (c) Jewish control of the food supply and the industrial machinery of the country. There was a fourth, "higher up", but these worked upon the German people directly.

[H: Can't happen in America? It already HAS HAPPENED IN AMERICA. Does anybody remember Archer Daniels Midland Co.? This is the GRAIN CARTEL OF THE GLOBE AND THEY HAVE NOT ONLY "CONTROL" BUT HAVE GOTTEN RID OF ALL RESERVES WHICH WOULD FEED SOME OF THE PEOPLE SOME OF THE TIME--IN THE U.S. THE U.S. DOES NOT HAVE EVEN ONE WEEK'S SUPPLY OF RESERVES. Oh yes, and your favorite Jewish commentator, David **Brinkley**, is now employed by this company whiie Gorbachev and the ex-prime minister of Canada are also major players with that corporation.,

As it is possible that German conclusions upon this matter may be received doubtfully by peoples whose public opinion has been shaped by Jewish influence, it may help to quote George Pitter-Wilson, of the London Globe, who wrote in April, 1919, "Bolshevism is the dispossession of the Christian nations of the world to such an extent that no capital will remain in the hands of the Christians, that all Jews may jointly hold the world in their hands and reign wherever they choose." As early as the second year of the war, German Jews were preaching that Germany's defeat was necessary to the rise of the proletariat, at which time **Strobel** declared, "I openly admit that a full victory of the country would not be in the interest of the Social Democrats." Everywhere it was preached that "The exaltation

of the proletariat after a won victory is an impossibility." These instances, out of many, are cited not to reopen the military question but to show how the so-called German Jew forgot loyalty to the country in which he lived and joined the outside Jews in accomplishing the collapse of Germany, and not merely, as we shall see, to rid Germany of militarism, which every thoughtful German desired, but to throw the country in such confusion as to permit them to seize control.

The press of Germany echoed this plan of the Jewish spokesmen, at first faintly, then boldly. The Berliner *Tageblatt* and the Municher *Neuster Nachrichten* were during the whole war official and semi-official organs of the government. They were owned and controlled by Jews, as was also the Frankfurter *Zeitung* and a host of smaller papers that were their spiritual dependents. These papers, it is charged, were really German editions of the Jew-controlled press of the Allied countries, and their purpose was the same. One of the great pieces of research that ought to be undertaken for the purpose of showing the world how its thought is manufactured for it every day, and for what ulterior purposes, is this union of the Jewish press, which passes for the Public Press, throughout the world. [H: Anybody want to argue that it isn't STILL THE SAME?]

The food and supplies of the people quickly passed into Jewish hands as soon as the war emergency came, and then began a period of dishonesty which destroyed the confidence of the bravest. Like all other patriotic people, the German people knew that war meant sacrifice and suffering, and like other people they were willing to share the common lot. But they found themselves preyed upon by a class of Jews who had prepared everything to make profit out of the common distress. Immediately Jews appeared in banks, war companies, distribution societies, and the ministries of supplies--wherever the life of the people could be speculated in or taxed. Articles that were plentiful disappeared, only to reappear again at high prices. The war companies were exclusively Jewish, and although the government attempted to regulate the outgo of food in the interests of all the people, it became notorious that those with money could get all of anything they wanted, regardless of the food

cards. The Jews simply trebled the price of the goods they let go without the cards, and so kept a stream of the nation's gold flowing into their private treasuries. None of the Government's estimates of the food stocks could be depended on because of the hidden hoards on which these speculators drew. This began to disturb the morale of the people, and complaints were made and prosecutions started; but as soon as the cases came up it was discovered that the prosecutor appointed to charge and the commissioner appointed to judge were also Jews, and so the cases usually wore themselves out without results. When, however, a German merchant was caught, great noise was made about it, and the penalty placed upon him was equal to what all the others should have had. Go the length and breadth of Germany today, say the reports, study the temper of the people, and you will discover that the abuse of power by the Jews has burned across Germany's memory like a hot iron.

While these influences were undermining the mass of the people, higher influences of Jewish origin were operating upon the government. The advisers of the **Bethmann-Hollweg** government were the great ship magnate, **Ballin**, a Jew; **Theodor Wolff**, of the Berliner *Tageblatt* and member of the Pan-Jewish press; **Von Gwinner**, director of the German Bank who is connected by marriage with the great Jew bankers, the **Speyers**; and **Rathenau**, the leader of Jewish industrial-financial activities. These men were at the source of things and were bending the government as the other influences were bending the people.

The rich German Jew could buy the recognition he desired by acquiring financial power over those interests which most directly affected the ruling class of Germany, but how was the poor Jew to gain the recognition he desired?--for all Jews are actuated by the same desire; it is in them; they feel the spur to mastery. Having explored the conquest of the higher circles by Jewish money-power, there is yet to explore the conquest of the body of the nation by Jews who had no money except what they could seize in the disorder which they caused. The analysis that is given, follows:

The Jew is not an anarchist. He is not a destructionist. All this is true, notwithstanding he is the world's Bolshevist and preeminently Germany's revolutionist. His anarchy is not ingrained, it is a device which he uses for a purpose. The rich Jew is not an anarchist, because he can achieve what he desires by more subtle methods. The poor Jew has no other recourse. But rich and poor go jointly for a long stretch; the bond of sympathy between them never breaks; for if the anarchy is successful, then the poor Jew shall take his place with the rich Jew; and if the anarchy is not successful, it has nevertheless served to break up new fields in which the rich Jew may operate.

[H: Perhaps I can make this a bit more clearly understood. The point, readers, is certainly not to destroy the **U.S.** as in "**retaliation**" by the Mideastern countries or China. The point is to get the war going OUT OF TOWN, so to speak, so that the U.S. mainland is more surely maintained in one piece. The perpetrators don't want to give up the luxurious lifestyle of what America has come to represent, so don't lose sight of the wish to CONTROL, OWN, MONOPOLIZE AND RULE by this New World Order where you-the-people PAY AND SERVE. *The real "rub" comes as to whether or not the other parts and religious people of the world will allow you to go unscathed in your dictatorship of horror.*]

In Germany it was possible for the poor Jew to thrust himself up through the wall of Germanism above him only by breaking it up. In Russia the same was true. The social system had encrusted around the Jew, keeping him in a position where, as the nations knew by experience, he would be less harmful. As nature encysts the harmful foreign element in the flesh, building a wall around it, so nations have found it expedient to do with the Jew. In modern times, however, the Jew has found a means of knocking down the walls and throwing the whole national house into confusion, and in the darkness and riot that follows, **seize** the place he has long coveted. When Russia broke, who came first to light? Kerensky, who is a Jew. But his plans were not radical enough, and then came **Trotsky**, another Jew. **Trotsky** found the system too strong for him to break in America--he broke through the weak spot in Russia and would extend that

weakness round the world. Every commissar in Russia today is a Jew. Publicists are accustomed to speak of Russia as if it were in disorder. It may be that Russia is, but the Jewish government of Russia is not. From a mass of underlings, the Jews of Russia came up a perfect phalanx, a flying wedge through the superinduced disorder, as if every man's place had been previously prepared for him.

That also is the way it was in Germany. The German ceiling had to be broken, as it were, before the poor Jews could realize their ambition. When the break was made they swarmed through and settled in places of control above the nation.

This may explain why Jews the world over supply the energy of disruptive movements. It is understood that the young Jews of the United States are propagandists of an ideal that would practically abolish the United States. The attack is aimed, of course, against "capitalism", which means the present government of the world by the Gentile. The true capitalists of the world are Jews, who are capitalists for capital's sake. It is hard to believe that they wish to destroy capital; they wish to obtain sole control of it, and their wish has long been in fair way to fulfillment.

In Germany, therefore, as in Russia, distinction is made between the methods of the rich and of the poor Jews, because one method affects the government and the other the morale of the people, but both converge on the same objective. It is not only desire to escape oppression that actuates the lower classes of Jews, but desire to gain control--for the spirit of mastery pulses strong within them. German convictions on this question have reached the place where they may be expressed thus: Revolution is the expression of the Jews' will to power. Parties such as the socialists, democrats and freethinkers are but tools for the **Jewish** plan to power. The so-called "dictatorship of the proletariat" is really and practically the dictatorship of Jews.

So suddenly have German eyes been opened, so stormfully wrathful has been the reaction that the word has gone out through German Judaism to retire to the second trench. There

has been a sudden and concerted abandonment of office whenever the office made direct contact with the public; there has, however, been no abandonment of power. What will happen in Germany is not now known. Some regrettable things have already happened. But the Germans will doubtless prove themselves equal to the situation by devising methods of control at once unobjectionable and effective. But as to Russia, it is hardly doubtful any longer what will happen there. When Russia turns, a shudder will run through the Earth. [H: And this, you had best believe, then and NOW.]

How Gentile Germany and Russia look at the entire question may be summarized as follows:

Judaism is the most closely organized power on Earth, even more than the British Empire. It forms a State whose citizens are unconditionally loyal wherever they may be and whether rich or poor.

The name which is given in Germany to this State which circulates among all the states is "All-Judaan".

The means of power of the State of All-Judaan are capital and journalism, or money and propaganda.

All-Judaan is the only State that exercises world government; all the other States can and may exercise national government only.

The principal culture of All-Judaan is journalistic; the technical, scientific, literary performances of the modern Jew are throughout journalistic performances. They are due to the marvelous talent of the Jews for receptivity of others' ideas. Capital and Journalism are joined in the Press to create a political and spiritual medium of Jewish power.

The government of this state of All-Judaan is wonderfully organized. Paris was its first seat, but has now been moved to third place. Before the war London was its first, and New York

its second capital. It remains to be seen whether New York will now supplant London--the drift is toward America.

As All-Judaan is not in a position to have a standing army and navy, other states supply these for it. Its fleet is the British fleet which guards from hindrance the progress of all-Jewish world economy, or that part of it which depends on the sea. In return, All-Judaan assures Britain an undisturbed political and territorial **world rule**. **All-Judaan** has added Palestine to British control. Wherever there was an All-Judaan land force (whatever national uniform it might wear), it worked with the British navy.

All-Judaan is willing to entrust the government of various strips of the world to the nationalistic governments; it only asks to control the governments. Judaism is passionately in favor of perpetuating nationalistic divisions for the Gentile world. For themselves, Jews never become assimilated with any nation. They are a separate people, always were and always will be.

All-Judaan's only quarrel with any nation occurs when the nation makes it impossible for All-Judaan to control that nation's industrial and financial profits. It can make war; it can make peace; it can command anarchy in stubborn cases; it can restore order. It holds the sinews of world power in its hand and it apportions them among the nations in such ways as will best support All-Judaan's plan.

Controlling the world's sources of news, All-Judaan can always prepare the minds of the people for its next move. The greatest exposure yet to be made is the way that news is manufactured and the way in which the mind of whole nations is molded for a purpose. When the powerful Jew is at last traced and his hand revealed, then comes the ready cry of persecution and it echoes through the world press. The real causes of the persecution (which is the oppression of the people by the financial practices of the Jews) are never given publicity.

**All-Judaan** has its vice-governments in London and New York. Having wreaked its revenge on Germany it will now

go forth to conquer other nations. Britain it already has. Russia it is struggling for, but the chances are against it. The United States, with its good-natured tolerance of all races, offers a promising field. The scene of operations changes, but the Jew is the same throughout the centuries.

*Issue of May 29, 1920.*

[END OF QUOTING]

I suggest you ALL pay close attention to these articles. These were written 77 years ago--over three quarters of a century. You have watched Russia be taken and then fall. Every great nation and civilization has fallen at the hands of these Antichrist takers.

I am quite interested in, however, when we give them CREDIT for this incredible feat--WE ARE THE ONES CONSIDERED HATE MONGERS AND TROUBLEMAKERS. IF WE BE "FOR" CHRIST, MORALITY, AND ETHICS, AND THEY BE FOR ALL THE THINGS OF PHYSICAL CONTROL AND HOLDING--IS THAT NOT "ANTI"-CHRIST? I SAID NOTHING ABOUT "CHRISTIAN", PLEASE NOTE, FOR THE ANTICHRIST HAS EASILY **TAKEN THE CHRISTIANS AND IT WAS FAR MORE EASILY ACCOMPLISHED THAN TAKING ANY NATION ON EARTH.** Ah indeed, Satanism is Alive and Well on Planet Earth as Hal Lindsey the evangelist so adroitly puts it--and it is thanks to him and his ilk that this is so.

You have lost your direction, but let me assure you of this adversary to freedom: THEY DO NOT FOR EVEN ONE SECOND OR HEARTBEAT LOSE **THEIR DIRECTIONS AND GOALS.**

Perhaps you didn't have any goals, or anything other than self-oriented--you know, **"If it feels good do it!"** Readers, we have been this route before and I remind you that it only takes into a third generation to completely change society, attitudes, directions, and especially MORAL STABILITY. Once the moral

stability is gone--there is nothing left save the bloodletting, immoral attitudes, lust and greed for SELF.

THE LAST THING YOUR SOCIETY WANTS ARE MORAL MESSENGERS TO SPOIL YOUR FANTASY-VIEWS. **KILL, KILL, KILL IS YOUR CRY AND BLOOD YOUR FUEL--** WHILE YOU CLAIM TO WANT GOODNESS AND **"RAPTURE"**? WHO AMONG YOU IS WORTHY OF WASHING THE **HEM** OF THE TEACHER'S ROBE? YET YOU EXPECT **HIM** TO **"RAPTURE"** YOU TO PARADISE? I DON'T **THINK** SO. **ADONAI.**

CHAPTER 12

REC #1 HATONN

MON., FEB. 16, 1998 8:04 A.M. YR. 11, DAY 184

MON.. FEB. 16. 1998

WHEN AN ANSWER SEEMS UNCLEAR--*THINK!*

You move only upon the surface of that which is underneath you in foundation, be it an ocean of water, a ploughed earth, a cement sidewalk, a garden pathway or a kitchen table. Moreover, you CANNOT SEE what is underneath the first three inches of whatever is piled atop the surface. If you be ON THE TABLE and the table be of wood and covered with dishes and food--you can only see the TABLECLOTH in places, the dishes (but not their underside without turning them upright) and anything on the "other" side of that which sets atop the table.

If you are in a "foreign land" standing on the table, there may well be food which your eyes tell you is bread, for that is the most basic of food; what will you call it? If it is "coffee cake", will you call it Krendl? Or if it is a "filled" bread, will you recognize it as Kulich or will you believe that perhaps you are in Russia? Or, if you see packaged there on the table with you, and you are going forth to a burial, will you name the bread Pan de Muertos? How about a bit of Julbrod or Bara Brith or even Lambropsomo?

Now, shouldn't you perhaps get OFF THE TABLE if it be laden with breads for the eating? Whatever are you doing atop the table in the first place? And how do you recognize the table? From the things atop IT? Why do you stop the curiosity of a child when you come to accept anything and everything told to you? Perhaps it might even be that the only way through a narrow space is over or under THAT table? Why do you see the table before you, need to get to **the** OTHER SIDE OF IT, and yet listen to those who will tell you THERE IS NO TABLE?

OR. MORE OBVIOUS: THAT WHATEVER YOU THOUGHT YOU NEEDED TO REACH WAS NOT ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE TABLE!? *THINGS ARE RARELY WHAT THEY SEEM TO BE AND WHEN YOU BEGIN TO THINK IN THOSE TERMS YOU WILL HAVE FINALLY MATCHED THE SHREWD MINDS OF THOSE WHO HAVE SET YOUR PATHWAY FOR THEMSELVES!*

What would I say to those who would want the "contract" of great size when half comes back to you as presented? If they need more than is their half for the construction--GIVE THEM PART OF YOUR HALF. DO NOT CHARGE USURY (**INTEREST**); ALLOW THE OTHER TO PURCHASE THE USE OF THE FUNDS RIGHT UP FRONT AND THEN YOU HAVE A JOINT **VENTURE** WORTHY OF BOTH INVESTORS. Even better; give them two contracts and some of yours from both. Or, give them, if they be trustworthy, ALL and purchase back enough to fill your own needs--and SHARE THAT PORTION!

How many places can you occupy at once? How many vehicles can you drive at once? How many bathrooms can you use at once? Think, children, **WHY DO YOU NEED TO OWN THE WORLD TO HAVE... WHAT?**

Don't you see the pattern of putting thoughts and reactions into your brains--constantly? Now, the brain-warpers want to go with a cute code-name--AGAIN--called Desert Thunder. This will go with the "Weapons of Mass Destruction". You can see that anyone of the political-military assault forces must use that term "Weapons of Mass Destruction" EVERY TIME THEY REFER TO THE IRAQ **MATTER**. IT IS AN **ORDER**.

So, ask John Doe on Main Street, "What is this Iraq thing about?" Smugly you will get back, "Madman **Saddam** has--err--ah--yeah, weapons of mass destruction." Say what? Go ahead and ask "**WHAT?**" "**Well-er-ah--bunkers** full of antiseptics or something like that (anthrax), and well, he is just a nasty person." But won't a lot of innocent people get hurt? "Who the hell cares, it is their fault!" Oh, and what of **Saddam**? Say, you

know, what is that bad dude's last name? "Who knows," will probably come the answer but let them continue, "...something like Husane or Insane--yeah Hoosain!" Response: "I thought he was King of Jordan." Then note: "Oh well, I'm not good with names and they all sound alike anyway and..." And YOU would blow up a nation over THIS?

You think I jest? Out of 150 kids of high school age polled in Los Angeles almost all could not tell you that Wisconsin was a part of the United States. And if pressed they would call it a "brand of cheese". Most didn't even know the latter information and actually, from the press of advertisements for California Cheese--will tell you California is noted for its cheese. Sick!

The thought always flows back to me: "but can we really change much?" Perhaps not, but Truth is the way to freedom, especially of spirit. And I would remind you that we write--you read and it is up to YOU. **HE WHO READS THE LETTER SHOULD EXECUTE THE MESSAGE!**

My people are assaulted and insulted by our writings? How be it that it would be so? We ARE Semites so "anti-Semitic" is a silly reference. We offer massive information and background on the ACCOMPLISHMENTS of these dispersed peoples who didn't accept Christ as a Messiah and rose up against the very people who wished to live lives according to Godly rules. THEY named the "(c)hristian" messenger "Jesus", not the parents of the child. How can it be an insult against anyone if you speak of their accomplishments and place them as, literally, world rulers? And "hatemongers"? Do not ALL do business with these very personages? Do you not bank with these very bankers? What can there be about a people's history that could possibly represent hate or disdain about them? Why, if I call a Jewish man a Jew, is it wrong while Larry King can call himself and all his friends "Jews" and they are all bowed to the high title? Is there something WRONG WITH THIS PICTURE?

We are not going to toss out anyone, subvert anything--all we do is offer facts, **truth** and information. How can a man complain

if we repeat that which he produced and has such pride in accomplishment. How can Jason Brent, for instance, call us hatemongers and anti-Semitic because we reprint his own thesis on population control? I welcome any and all to reproduce, reprint and tell the world what I offer on my theses of living and being.

Speaking on these matters brings us back to Henry Ford. The Ford Motor Company is a great corporation--run by Jews as is Henry's giant Foundation. But Henry wrote endlessly his observations and research on these **very** Jewish **parties** who have come to run the commercial world. **The** fundamental basis of living is presented in the *Talmud* AND THE ACTION PROGRAM IS W THE **ZION MANIFESTO, THE PROTOCOLS OF ZION**. There, and I didn't mention the word "Jew" even once!

No, readers, I am not going to "bite" on the ridiculous rantings of a few non-informed persons for this very topic is the most important one topic of your entire historical experience.

The next "in line" portion of the articles of Ford is missing its beginning and ending, or it is out of place in the book, or--whatever. Remember that these articles appeared three-quarters of a century ago and some pages, like the *Dead Sea Scrolls*, may have gotten lost, perhaps? We take them and offer them as they come.

[QUOTING:] PART 4. GLOBAL PARASITES

[H: Since I find no title we will label it:]

### MODERN BUSINESS

*"At first sight it would seem as if the economic system of North America was the very one that developed independently of the Jews... Nevertheless I uphold my assertion that the United States (perhaps more than any other land) are filled to the brim with the Jewish spirit. This is*

recognized in many quarters, above all in those best capable of forming a judgment on the subject....

*"In the face of this fact, is there not some justification for the opinion that the United States owe their very existence to the Jews? And if this be so, how much more can it be asserted that Jewish influence made the United States just what they are--that is, American? For what we call Americanism is nothing else, if we may say so, than the Jewish spirit distilled."* Werner Sombart, *The Jews and Modern Capital*, pp. 38, 43.

[part missing] profit. The result has not been a decrease in cost to the public, but an increase. It is characteristic of Jewish business methods that economies are for the sake of the business, not for the sake of the public. The commodities in which there have been the most inexcusable and exorbitant increases in prices to the public, and the lines of business which have been most quickly frightened into lower prices without any explanatory change in the general situation, have been those lines in which Jews exercise the widest control.

Business to the Jewish mind is money; what the successful Jew may do with his money after he gets it it is another matter, but in the getting of it he never permits "idealistic slush" to interfere with the dollar. His dollar of profit is never "clipped" by any of the voluntary reforms by which a few men are trying to ameliorate the condition of the workers. **[H: What's wrong with this? Unless, of course, you are one of the workers.]**

This is not by any means due to the hardness of the Jewish heart, but to the hardness of the Jewish view of business. Business is to it a matter of goods and money, not of people. If you are in distress and suffering, the Jewish heart would have sympathy for you; but if your house were involved in the matter, you and your house would be two separate entities; the Jew would naturally find it difficult, in his theory of business, to humanize the house; he would deal with it after a manner which other people would call "hard", but he would not feel the charge to be just; he would say that it was only "business". **[H: How**

**many of YOU have Lived through the loss of property, homes, etc., and experienced this approach AT ALL COST (TO YOU OF COURSE)?]**

It is probably this way that the Jewish "sweatshops" of New York may be explained. When the susceptible people of the nation commiserated the poor Jews of the New York sweatshops, they for the most part did not know that the inventors and operators of the "sweatshop" method were THEMSELVES Jews. Indeed, while it is the boast of our country that no race or color or creed is persecuted here, but liberty is insured to all, still it is a fact which every special investigator has noted that the only heartless treatment ever accorded the Jew in the United States came *from his own people, his overseers and masters*. And yet there is no evidence that either the "sweater" or the "sweated" ever thought of it as inhumanity or as "heartless". It was "business". The "sweated" lived in the hope of having a roomful of people sewing for him or her some day. Their endlessly vital interest in "business" and their unflagging ambition to get further up the ladder and become masters in their own sweatshop, enabled them to work without the slightest sense of oppression or injustice which, after all, is the sorest thing about poverty. The Jews never regard work as a calamity, but neither do they regard subordinate positions as permanently theirs. Thus, they spend their energies in getting up and out rather than in lamenting the inconveniences of the place where they are and trying to improve it.

All this is individually excellent but socially harmful. The result is that, until recently, the lower ranges of employment were wholly unsupervised, and the higher circles never felt the necessity of devising industrial reforms and benefits. The record of the great Jews in charity is very noble; their record in industrial reforms is nil. With commendable sympathy toward their own people they will donate a part of their profits to rectify some of the human need resulting from the method by which they made their profits, but as for reforming the method by which they get their profits in order that the resulting need might be diminished or prevented, apparently it has never occurred to them. At least, while there are many charitable names among

the wealthier Jews, there are no names that stand for an actual, practical humanizing of industry, its methods and its returns.

This, of course, is unfortunate; but it is intelligible; more than that, it is explanatory of many things for which the Jew is blamed by those who do not understand his nature. The Jew will go part way in sharing the results of his prosperity; he has not gone any length, save upon outer compulsion, in sharing the processes, or sharing wealth in the making. And while the social effect is the same as if this were done out of cruel insensibility and inhumanity, still it must be said that mostly it is done not out of such feelings, but out of the Jew's ingrained conception of the game of business. Some proposals of industrial reform appear as crazy to him as would a proposal to credit one baseball batter's hit to his opponent's score, just as a matter of humanity.

[part missing] trade names as furs of high origin. The idea of **renovation gained** commercial value through the Jew. In the "rag men" who blow tin horns through our cities and save the old iron, old bottles, old paper and old fabrics, we have the commercial descendants of these earlier Jews who turned adversity into success by converting the rubbish of the Earth into material of value.

Unwittingly, old Peter **Stuyvesant** compelled the Jew to make New York the principal port of America, and though a majority of New York Jews had fled to Philadelphia at the time of the American Revolution, most of them returned to New York at the earliest opportunity, instinct seeming to make them aware that in New York was to be their principal paradise of gain. And so it has proved. New York is the greatest center of Jewish population in the world. It is the gateway where the bulk of American imports and exports are taxed, and where practically all the business done in America pays tribute to the masters of money. The very land of the city is practically the holdings of the Jews. A list of the property owners of the metropolis reveals only at rare intervals a Gentile name. No wonder that Jewish writers, viewing this unprecedented prosperity, this unchecked growth in wealth and power, exclaim enthusiastically

that the United States is the Promised Land foretold by the prophets and New York the New Jerusalem. **[H: And THE place for the New World Order and United Nations! Don't you feel a bit insecure for these Jewish people in the large "taken-over" cities and industries when the big bang comes from THEIR OPPOSITION? THESE ARE THE PLACES ON THE GEOGRAPHICAL GLOBE WHICH WILL BE BLOWN AWAY. THIS IS WHAT TERRIFIES, COMING FROM SUCH AS SADDAM HUSSEIN--HE DOESN'T CARE ABOUT LITTLE ISRAEL EXCEPT AS A NASTY FLAW IN THE MIDDLE EASTERN COMMUNITY--HE WILL USE WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION ON BRITAIN AND THE U.S. THE FIRST CHANCE THAT COMES--THESE ARE HIS ENEMIES. WE, OF LITTLE CHRIST-LANDOM ARE NOT THE ENEMY--WE ONLY "INFORM" WE ! ON" ! OW UP THU OR EVEN DENY THE BUSINESS TO THESE BROKERS--WE OFFER THEM MORE. BUT THE RELIGIOUS FANATIC IN REVENGE FOR WRONGDOING WILL GO TO THE HEART OF THE PROBLEM--AND READERS. THAT IS THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, GREAT BRITAIN AND ALLIES. NEW YORK IS THE NEW JERUSALEM TARGETED FOR THE BIGGEST BLAST OF ALL, AND THEN OTHERS OF YOUR JEWISH CITIES.**

**Saddam doesn't dislike the Americans--he simply CAN'T FIND ANY OF THEM. I wonder if YOU can?]** Some have gone even further and described the peaks of the Rockies as "the mountains of Zion", and with reason, too, if the mining and coastal wealth of the Jews is considered.

The new waterways proposal, which will make an ocean port of practically every great city on the Great Lakes and take from New York the prestige she has maintained by being the gateway toward which the principal railways narrowed, is being strongly protested at this time. And the strongest motive in opposing the most obvious betterment is that so much wealth counted in New York is not wealth at all, but fictitious values depending solely on New York remaining New York. When anything comes which will make New York merely a city on the coast, and not

the city where the great taxers sit to levy their tribute, much Jewish wealth will decrease. It was fabulous before the war. What it is now the statisticians will hardly undertake to say.

In fifty years the increase in the Jewish population of the United States has been from **50,000** to more than **3,300,000**. In the British Isles there are only **300,000**, in Palestine only **100,000**. It is fortunate for the Jew himself that in Great Britain his numbers are not greater, for the large and evident control he exercises in great matters would sometimes make it inconvenient for the poorer Jew, if he were abroad in England in large numbers. **[H: He already controls the whole of Great Britain so numbers here don't mean anything other than an effort to HIDE TRUTH.]** An unusually well-informed Briton says that anti-Semitism is always ready to break out in England upon sufficient cause, but it cannot break out against the inaccessible rich Jews who control in politics and international finance. It is probably true that the commonest real cause of anti-Semitism is the action of the international Jew who is often unknown and always secure, but the innocent victim of it is the poor Jew. Anti-Semitism, however, will be considered in the next article.

The figures representing Jewish population in Great Britain and the United States indicate that the colossal power wielded by international Jewish financiers is neither consequent nor dependent upon their number. The arresting fact about the Jew is his world-wide unchallenged power, coupled with comparative numerical inferiority. There are only about **14,000,000** Jews in the world; they are about as numerous as the Koreans. This comparison of their numbers with the Koreans will illustrate still more vividly the phenomenon of their power.

In the time of George Washington there were about **4,000** Jews in the country, most of them well-to-do traders. For the most part they favored the American side. Haym Salomon helped the Colonies out with the loan of his entire fortune at a critical moment. But they never assimilated, they did not take up the usual employments nor farming, they never seemed to care for the worry of manufacturing things, but only for the selling them after they were made.

**[H: Doesn't that sound like just about everybody who prances through your place wanting to be a "manager" or a "trouble shooter" or "organizer", etc.? FEW want to work to make a thing possible--just SUPERVISE at another's EXPENSE. This is now such a wide-ranging attitude that "Jew" simply becomes a slang term for drifters and welfare recipients. Embarrassing? Well ponder this one, Americans: as far back as the turn of the '60s loud and spending tourists in Europe of ANY nationality were called "Americans" and "American Jews". Jews were simply not WELCOME in the Arab countries.]**

It is only of recent years the Jew has shown any capacity for manufacturing, and most of what he now engages in has grown up as an adjunct to his merchandising plans. By manufacturing, he saves a [the rest of this article is missing], and there is no date of issue reflected.]

[END OF QUOTING]

I often watch and wait (impatiently, I admit) to see what people will do and hear. I watch what you watch so I can hopefully see what it is YOU SEE. The so-called "news" is a total brain warp offering of nothing--but you need to watch to see what you are NOT OFFERED. TRUTH lies in that which is covered up by the cover-ups.

Last evening on the news came a segment on the "new party scene". Beautiful young people done up in outrageous costumes now attend these "empty mansion" parties and sometimes they even "rent" a place. The youth pour in by the hundreds and trash everything including themselves. They have vulgar music, drugs, booze and "boogie" till they drop--sometimes dead. There is open sexual activity ongoing anywhere and my thought is that there is very little "safe sex" taking place AT ALL. Now Surgeon General Elders, what do you have to offer for this problem?

This is the "hottest thing going" in L.A. at the "Hollywood Scene" and now is getting a "real foothold" in San Francisco

and New York and, and, and... THESE ARE YOUR CHILDREN, AMERICA! The "inventors'" intent? Well, he could hardly hold his head up to speak he was so wasted, but it is "to be bigger and nastier than even the Beatles". My own thought was that he had succeeded even that lofty goal.

Then, of course, the show (news) turned back to Billy's zipper. Ah, but what about Vernon Jordan? The news is filtering down that what he and Billy talk about in their great friendship golf games and adviser meetings--(a forbidden, word of course) "Pu-". Now, you watch *60-MINUTES*, don't you?

Then finally, we take these same people and watch as they promise to bomb immoral **Saddam's** citizens. They don't expect to "get **Saddam**", but to teach him a lesson! What, pray, kind of a lesson? All **Saddam** has to do is watch the news (your news) to get a lot of lessons in how sick you really are as a nation.

Along with other shifts of old things to America, came first to Britain and now on to America: **Sodom** and Gomorrah! And you better look up what finally happened to those immoral places of disease and doom.

You even have children playing "Sexual Roulette" to see who can screw the most partners before they GET AIDS. Where are YOUR children and what are they doing? RIGHT NOW. People, some of them have very, very tired angels, and when the fatigue gets too big--the non-learner will be dumped back in the Sea of Despair. To ME, this day, this Antichrist world IS THE SEA OF DESPAIR. WHEN GOD TURNS AWAY, YOU HAVE GONE TOO FAR, TRAVELERS. Adonai.

REC #1 HATONN

TUE., FEB. 17, 1998 7:31 A.M. YR. 11, DAY 185

TUE., FEB. 17, 1998

[Note from Doris: Please watch the non-news. There is no country other than Britain-Israel and the **U.S.-Israel** who want to touch Iraq and yet the threats go on, especially on the channel network watched in **Iraq--CNN**. We have come a long, long way into the Pits and please, God, if you will, give us more time and within this time we will try harder and work faster. We know more now and are working a lot smarter these days which allows for less working "harder". Perhaps one day soon the Antichrist controllers will OVERPLAY their hand and luck, and, Father, may this be the time.

Ok, I'm ready to hit the grinding wheel again.]

\*\*\*\*\*

[QUOTING:] PART 5. GLOBAL PARASITES

JEWISH HISTORY IN  
THE UNITED STATES

The story of the Jews in America begins with Christopher Columbus. On August 2, 1492, more than 300,000 Jews were expelled from Spain, with which event Spain's prestige began its long decline, and on August 3, the next day, Columbus set sail for the West, taking a group of Jews with him. They were not, however, refugees, for the prophetic navigator's plans had aroused the sympathy of influential Jews for a long period previously. Columbus himself tells us that he consorted much with Jews. The first letter he wrote detailing his discoveries was to a Jew. Indeed, the eventful voyage itself which added to men's

knowledge and wealth "the other half of the Earth" was made possible by Jews.

The pleasant story that it was **Queen** Isabella's **jewels** which financed the voyage *has disappeared under cool research*. There were three Maranos or "secret Jews" who wielded great influence at the Spanish court: Luis de Santagel, who was an important merchant of Valencia and who was "farmer" of the royal taxes; his relative, Gabriel Sanchez, who was the royal treasurer; and their friend, the royal chamberlain, Juan Cabrero. [H: Bet you didn't know **all this!**] These worked unceasingly on Queen Isabella's imagination, picturing to her the depletion of the royal treasury and the likelihood of Columbus discovering the fabulous gold of the **Indies**, until the Queen was ready to offer her jewels in pawn for the funds. But Santagel craved permission to advance the money himself, which he did, 17,000 ducats in all, about \$20,000, perhaps equal to \$160,000 today (1920). It is probable that the loan exceeded the expedition's **cost**.

Associated with Columbus in the voyage were at least five Jews: Luis de Torres, interpreter; Marco, the surgeon; Bernal, the physician; **Alonzo** de la Calle, and Gabriel Sanchez. The astronomical instruments and maps which the navigators used were of Jewish origin. Luis de Torres was the first man ashore, the first to discover the use of tobacco; he **settled** in Cuba and may be said to be the father of Jewish control of the tobacco business as it exists today.

[H: I am reminded here of the foolish play on the tobacco industry to meet the obligations of your "balanced budget". Isn't there something wrong with this picture today? Are you really going to have a shut-down of smoking and still have the tobacco industry pay for your deficits with that "fine" levied or agreed to or whatever--none of it makes any sense at all.

Now turn to the Lewinsky-Billy Zipper problem and see if you can make a connection. No, none other than Grandpa Lewinsky making a lot, LOT, of Democratic contributions?

Why? Well, look a bit deeper and then go read Gary Wean's material from just topical investigation. Monica's FATHER is a leading Oncologist (cancer specialist). The leading Jewish male disease is COLON CANCER--which is not yet covered by Medicare or any other assistance program. The effort is to get "colon **cancer**" covered by Government Medical coverage and there will be specified Oncologists on a **list** for approved treatment physicians and clinics. Not a shabby effort! Sounds silly? No, sorry, it is both real and is working. I find it quite appropriate.]

Columbus' old patrons, Luis de Santagel and Gabriel Sanchez, received many privileges for the part they played in the work, but Columbus himself became the victim of a conspiracy fostered by Bernal, the ship's doctor, and suffered injustice and imprisonment as his reward.

From the beginning, Jews looked more and more to America as a fruitful field, and immigration set in strongly toward South America, principally Brazil. But because of military participation in a disagreement between the Brazilians and the Dutch, the Jews of Brazil found it necessary to emigrate, which they did in the direction of the Dutch colony of what is now New York. Peter Stuyvesant, the Dutch governor, did not entirely approve of their settling among his people and ordered them to leave, but the Jews had evidently taken the precaution to assure their being received even if not welcomed, because upon revoking the order of Stuyvesant, the Directors gave as one of the reasons for the Jews being received, "the large amount of capital which they have invested in the shares of the Company". Nevertheless they were forbidden to enter public service and to open retail shops, which had the effect of driving them into foreign trade in which they were soon exercising all but a monopoly because of their European connections.

This is only one of the thousand illustrations which can be given of the resourcefulness of the Jew. Forbid him in one direction, he will excel in another. [H: You could all take lessons. It seems like God's team works best and loss in one direction means QUIT.] When he was forbidden to deal in

new clothes, he sold old clothes--that was the beginning of organized traffic in secondhand clothing. When he was forbidden to deal in merchandise, he dealt in waste--the Jew is the originator of the waste product businesses of the world; he was the originator of the salvage system; he found wealth in the debris of **civilization**. He taught people how to use old rags, how to clean old feathers, how to use gall nuts and rabbit skins. He has always had a taste for the furrier trade, which he now controls, and to him is due the multitude of common skins which now pass under various alluring *[missing sentence]*.

The American Jew does not assimilate. This is stated, not to blame him, but merely as a fact. The Jew could merge with the people of America if he desired, but he doesn't. If there is any prejudice existing against him in America, aside from the sense of inquiry which his colossal success engenders, it is because of his aloofness. The Jew is not objectionable in his person, creed, or race. His spiritual ideals are shared by the world. **[H: As expressed.]** But still he does not assimilate; he cultivates by his exclusiveness the feeling that he does not "belong". This is his privilege, and from one point of view it may indicate excellent judgment, but he must not make it one of the grounds of his complaint against Gentiles in general, as he has a tendency to do. It is better that he should make it clear to Gentiles once and for all where true Jews stand in the matter, as when a *young Jew said--"There is all the difference in the world between an American Jew and a Jewish American. A Jewish American is a mere amateur Gentile, doomed to be a parasite forever."*

**[H: REREAD THAT PLEASE. There is more "meaning" in that one statement than perhaps in all the rest of the book assembled.]**

The ghetto is not an American product but the Jews' own importation. **[H: Note in modern times you will find the ghettos made up of areas such as Brentwood, Hollywood, New York business sections and high-income suburbs, Beverly Hills and other high-rent city places--not the recognized or "thought about" dark isolated ghettos of the poverty stricken Jew or any other minority grouping. The Jew, however, will**

**whine and cry about his plight and those "against" him all the way to every MAJOR BANK IN THE WORLD.]** They have separated themselves into a distinct community. Speaking of this matter the *Jewish Encyclopedia* says: "The social organization of the Jews resident in America has differed little from that in other countries...in the main, and without any compulsion, Jews preferred to live in close proximity to one another, a peculiarity which still prevails."

To make a list of the lines of business controlled by the Jews of the United States would be to touch most of the vital industries of the country--those which are really vital, and those which cultivated habit has made to seem vital. The theatrical business, of course, as everyone knows, is exclusively Jewish. Play-producing, booking, theater operation are all in the hands of Jews. This perhaps accounts for the fact that in almost every production today can be detected propaganda, sometimes glaringly commercial advertisement, which does not originate with playwrights, but with producers.

The motion picture industry.

The sugar industry.

The tobacco industry.

Fifty per cent or more of the meat packing industry.

Upward of 60 per cent of the **shoemaking** industry.

Men's and women's ready-made clothing.

Most of the musical purveying done in the country.

Jewelry.

Grain.

More recently, cotton.

The Colorado smelting industry.

Magazine authorship.

News distribution.

The liquor business.

The loan business.

These, only to name the industries with national and international sweep, are in control of the Jews of the United States, either alone or in association with Jews overseas.

The American people would be vastly surprised if they could see a line-up of some of the "American business men" who hold up our commercial prestige overseas. They are mostly Jews. They have a keen sense of the value of the American name, and when in a foreign port you stroll up to the office which bears the sign, "American Importing Company", or "American Commercial Company", or other similarly noncommittal names, hoping to find a countryman, an American, you usually find a Jew whose sojourn in America appears to have been all too brief. This may throw a sidelight on the regard in which "American business methods" are held in some parts of the world. When **30** or **40** different races of people can carry on business under the name "American", and do it legally, too, it is not surprising that Americans do not recognize some of the descriptions of American methods which appear in the foreign press. The Germans long ago complained that the rest of the world was judging them by the German-speaking Jewish commercial traveler.

Instances of Jewish prosperity in the United States are commonplace, **but prosperity**, the just reward of foresight and application, is not to be confounded with control. The prosperity of the Jews can be had by any one who is willing to pay the price which the Jews pay for it--a very, very high price, as a rule, all things considered--but it would be impossible for any Gentile coalition under similar circumstances to attain the control which the Jews have won, for the reason that there is lacking in the Gentile a certain quality of working-togetherness, a certain conspiracy of objective, and the adhesiveness of intense raciality, which characterizes the Jew. It is nothing to a Gentile that another man is a Gentile; it is next to everything to a Jew that the man at his door is another Jew. So, if instances of Jewish prosperity were needed, the case of the Temple Emmanu-el, New York, might be cited, which in **1846** could scarcely raise **\$1,520** for its budget, but in **1868**, following the Civil War, raised **\$708,755** from the rental of **231** pews. And the rise of the Jewish clothing monopoly as one of the results of the same Civil War might be cited as an instance of prosperity plus national and international control.

Indeed, it might be said that the Jew has succeeded in everything he has attempted in the United States, except farming. The explanation usually made in Jewish publications is that ordinary farming is far too simple to engage the Jew's intellect and therefore he is not enough interested in it to succeed, but that in dairy and cattle farming where the "brain" is more necessary he has made a success. Numerous attempts have been made in various parts of the United States to start Jewish farming colonies, but their story is a series of failures. [H: They have, however, over the years gained **TOTAL BUSINESS CONTROL OF THE FARMING INDUSTRY.**] Some have blamed the failure on the Jew's lack of knowledge of scientific farming, others on his distaste for manual labor, others on the lack of the speculative element in agriculture. In any case, he stands higher in the non-productive employments than in this basically productive one. Some students of the question state that the Jew never was a man of the land, but always a trader, for which assertion one of the proofs offered is the Jews' selection of Palestine as their country, that strip of land which formed a gateway between East and West and over which the overland traffic of the world passed. [H: **How** many of you **realized** that little tidbit of geography?]

Issue of June **5**, **1920**.

[ **END OF QUOTING** ]

My observation is that the misplaced documents with missing parts prior to this may well be a portion of this very writing, No. 5. I don't object if you, in placing the work into a journal, correct the error. Or, leave it as is for this is how it was presented for our use.

I hope you can see from this very writing that a slam against Jewish aggressiveness is NOT the issue for there must be business aggression if there is to be a successful industrial base upon which a society can be built, upon which all can earn a just living. But the objections have come through the total usurpation of government structure and fundamental movement AWAY from industry and into a controlled hyper-society of **non-productive**

ers. Civilizations must have products and must have food and other basic necessities and when the balance is off, the nation will fold for there is nothing valid upon which to support the masses. It is through this terrible lack of balance that Antichrist shows his lust for inequality and his penchant for making a dollar off anything which comes along from welfare programs to the **IRS**. The **CONTROL** stemming from this power of manipulation and gain of oversight is that which constricts the very life-flow of nations and peoples.

You will have your things such as NAFTA orchestrated by these same giants to further debilitate the industrial base of a nation while shifting to and exploiting the more poverty-stricken nations for that industrial fabrication processing. Then when there are no more earners paying the incredible increases in tax demands--all the general assistance is removed into the pockets of the Jewish kings and the citizens are left with nothing save **WARS** in their future--for **WARS MAKE MONEY FOR THE ELITE**. High level Jewish boys and girls do not get **SENT TO WAR--THEY HELP MAKE THE WARS** and "acceptable losses" do not include **THEM**. The money flows back to the Elite gatherers and the bills go to the masses who must then experience one depression following on the heels of each war encounter. You do not need a war in Iraq to hide Billy's zipper problems--you need **MONEY**, America, for you are on the brink of total economic disaster!

Your **Constitution** was written by Masons and Jews and was built on the foundation of Native American **constitutions**. There was no intent of being totally honest or **FAIR**. The point was to structure something that sounded good, gave a foot in the industrial-age door, and then immediately **THE AMENDMENTS WOULD TAKE CARE OF ANY UNDESIRABLE RESTRICTIONS ON THE RICH AND CONTROLLING GOVERNMENT**. You have no "**Constitution**" left in operation for you, already, in America, function **UNDER THE CHARTER OF THE UNITED NATIONS ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT**. **HOW ELSE DO YOU THINK YOU COULD GO FORTH AND HAVE A UNILATERAL WAR ANYWHERE IN THE**

**WORLD WHILE ALL YOUR COUNCIL MEMBERS ARE AGAINST THE MOVE?**

And how would your Attorney General rule on this matter? With the **Big Boys** of the World Order, of course. **She Reno**, and your **Treasurer**, just as are other cabinet members of your President, **ARE FULLY PAID BY THE IMF (INTERNATIONAL MONETARY FUND) OF THE UNITED NATIONS AND INCLUSIVE OF, THE WORLD BANK.**

There, **LAWFULLY**, only is required the President's signature to the **ORDER** without any consideration of Congress **AT ALL** to go to war and invoke every domestic Executive Order to bring everything in America under total Government **CONTROL**, from your transportation to your food supply--**EVERYTHING!** The orders are in place and operative and the Elite controllers **KNOW EXACTLY WHAT THEY ARE DOING**. **THEY DON'T EVEN HAVE TO PULL OFF A WAR TO GET TOTAL CONTROL OF THE NATION AND THE UNITED NATIONS ORGANIZATION**. Why in the world do you marvel at the tactics against your President today? But, Clinton knows that if he signs over to this war, he is finished. This is a pretty nasty place for anyone, even Billy Zipper.

By **the** way, Americans, how are you financing this massive build-up in the **Gulf**? This is not exactly like a maneuver exercise off the Gulf of Mexico. This is half a world away and the cost is enormous for this little show of power. **WHO IS PAYING FOR IT THAT YOU CAN STILL CONSIDER CUTTING MILITARY BUDGETS, CLOSE MILITARY BASES AND CUT DEFENSE BUDGETS TO LESS THAN MAINTENANCE LEVELS? PAY ATTENTION: WHO IS PAYING FOR THIS MASSIVE PIECE OF MANIPULATION AND DESTRUCTION GAMES? BALANCED BUDGET? COME NOW, YOU CAN'T EVEN ASSIST THE PEOPLE IN YOUR CURRENT "NATIONAL DISASTERS"**.

Oh I see, well this "superfund" and thus and so? So the presses run out worthless paper notes triple-time, and that with new and doubled presses brought on line.

But you will stop this insanity? HOW ARE YOU GOING TO STOP THIS INSANITY? YOU **DID** NOTHING WHEN YOU COULD HAVE STOPPED IT SO WHY THINK YOU THAT YOU CAN CHANGE IT NOW?

And no: all the praying you do for God to change it--will merit you NOTHING. God only rebuilds and creates--He does not destroy and the bringing down of this government you have established is destruction. You are stuck with that which you have allowed and helped construct.

Will this mean the end of the world? As YOU know it, yes, but as the world knows it, it is the BEGINNING. **NOS-TRADAMUS WAS A JEW; JOHN'S REVELATON SCRIBE WAS A JEW; WOW!**

The other religions of the world, EXCLUSIVE of your evangelical fundamentalist christians, DON'T EVEN CONSIDER **YOUR REVELATIONS TO MATTER A WHIT--EXCEPT TO AGAIN OPEN THE POSSIBILITIES OF LIFE FLOW INTO THE MASSES OF HUMANITY--WHEN THE HEAD AN-TICHRIST IS *WNE* . THEREFORE, AMERICA MAY GET VERY HOT AND BOTHERED **PRETTY** SOON NOW.**

Dharma, get off this computer for that "singing" is for you! Adonai.

REC #1 HATONN

WED., FEB. 18, 1998 7:31 A.M. YR. 11, DAY 186

WED.. FEB. 18. 1998

QUESTIONS ARE REAL AND  
THERE SHOULD BE ANSWERS

To pretend there are no questions when the world is crying out for answers is foolishness. The facts are that, in every instance, you can trace back to source the reasons for the questions in the first place.

If you want to keep minorities in a minority category you have to keep the people in the group from easily reproducing and you MUST keep limits on immigration. Therefore, to increase numbers to **become** a majority you must have a government with these majority persons in power to be able to discard laws regarding same. The way this is accomplished is to gain CONTROL of the central law-making councils. You cannot have just one or two **Islamic**, or "a" Catholic, or "an" Asian in a high seat for they cannot accomplish much and will be absorbed and massively influenced by the Democratic RULE of "the most in power wields the power".

In the U.S., for instance, the major push for Jewish influence in Government came with the **THEFT** from the *Constitution* of the "first and original" 13th Amendment. Lawyers (Esquire) COULD NOT SERVE IN HIGH GOVERNMENTAL POSITION NOR COULD THEY BE JUDGES, ETC. THEY BORE TITLES OF NOBILITY AND BASICALLY THROUGH THEIR OATHS AND ALLEGIANCES SERVED FOREIGN POWERS.

You will note that today you HAVE TO BE A MEMBER OF THAT BAR ASSOCIATION TO EVEN GET SUCH **POSI-**

**TIONS.** Hey, readers, it's your life and if you want this, go for it. However, I think you are seeing the errors of placing those people in high places for they move over into every other avenue of manipulation and power.

Then when reason is sought for "why" things happen and "how" a thing could just be "removed" (from the *Constitution* yet) there is need to look at why a thing would be removed and just who could arrange such a switcharoo. You are (WERE) a **REPUB-LIC--NOT A DEMOCRACY**. When that was stolen from you, you were set up for the fall. You are exactly like the little test ground called Israel in your government structure, your democratic system is a staged and constructed system and holds neither democracy nor any form resembling a Republic.

Typical of your "democracy" you can have an innocent man but you decide that every Tuesday morning you will elect a man to have his legs broken. You have five people on the decision-making board so they choose whoever they wish, vote to break his legs and that's that! Is that democracy? No, and neither was taking from Palestine to make a State called Israel. Just the Big Five of the United Nations even **HAD A VOTE**--all of which, at the time, were controlled and operated by **JEW**s. The Jews who would settle in Palestine didn't really **WANT** to go to Palestine--but it was chosen as the best place to make a run for the world and set up the takeover plans. After the Bolsheviks (Jews) took over Russia and it became "Soviet" you had the perfect go-for-the-gold arrangement. Remember that, at that time in the **40s**, you had China as a Communist State in transition as **well**.

So what of Israel, this so-called democracy in the middle of the Middle East? Even the location of the "State" was to get control of the wealth and oil network in that area, and it worked. While everyone felt pain for the struggling Jew and for Israel, workers were taking the U.S. for the Israeli Homeland as quickly as could be structured--and surely enough, the noose tightened, the *Constitution* was set aside (that is always a fact of **WAR**, good buddies), and now you have a Fascist-Socialistic State of the

American-Israel. You object? Well, I didn't **DO IT**; I am simply pointing out to you what has happened to you.

You believe every poll offered to you, even about Clinton and the assault on Iraq. One channel speaker says there is a poll of 2,000 people and **78%** want to go to war. Change to another channel before the numbers can be changed to suit the needs of propaganda and you will see that **78%** don't want to bomb Iraq and the poll came from 5,000 people. **THERE IS NOTHING REAL OR MEANINGFUL ABOUT ANYTHING FED TO YOU. IT IS FAR WORSE THAN EATING NOTHING BUT BROWNIES AND POTATO CHIPS AS YOUR ENTIRE DIET.**

Now let's look at Iraq. You had great business going with Iraq. Well, actually, the Bush bunch had great business going with Iraq prior to the 1990s. You sold **Saddam** arms through your Agriculture Department and you sold Iran arms through your Agriculture Department while putting billions of dollars into the "insiders'" own bank accounts, including Bush and **Saddam** as joint-venture depositors. The stuff was being shipped right through Britain. Bush will now sit with this worried face and tell you right out that **Saddam's** regime **funnelled** arms, drugs and you name it. But what made Bush **REALLY UPSET**? Well, **Saddam** was supposed to go into Kuwait and destroy all the records of these on-going unlawful transactions, from **S&L** stored documents to arms trades.

**Saddam** did go in and did ravage, pillage and plunder--**BUT TOOK THE DOCUMENTS HOME WITH HIM FOR BLACKMAIL EVIDENCE. HE STILL HAS THEM AND HE KEEPS THEM IN THOSE "SECRET" PLACES WHERE HE IS SUPPOSED TO HAVE WEAPONS OF "MASS DESTRUCTION"**. Well, it would **destroy** some of the **players**--but those players are out of **REAL POWER** so **Saddam** waits. Then, after the war, and his Partner Bush froze the money accounts and lodged a war against him, **Saddam** attempted to kill Georgie and his family who were now gloating in Kuwait.

Is **Saddam** actually a good guy? Are you kidding me? Of course not, or he would not have been playing dirty games with George Bush in the first place. And always the **little guys** pay dearly.

So, where are the papers? Well, you have to understand the game. Papers don't "blow up" so this is why the **FIXED UN** team is run by a top-level US spy. These people were to go in, find and confiscate the records, claim weapons details, and get the blackmail material **OUT AND AWAY**. **Saddam** is **NOT THAT STUPID**. However, Britain and the US are going to be discovered in this **BIG MESS OF A RIP-OFF** and it will be ugly to say the very least. Of course the other "allies" now know what the game is about but they are so involved that they can't own up either. Zipper Billy is simply caught in the middle with enough material in **Saddam's** bunkers to get him hanged along with the other destroyers. The Zipper was working directly with Bush in CIA drug stuff all the way back to where he learned how to work his zipper in the first place. Billy is learning the hard way how his opposition works and can destroy a person over almost nothing, or *anything*, as the case may be--with the media.

Your military couldn't chase back to Baghdad in the early 90s and wipe out Saddam--he sat with all the proof he needed to **totally** destroy the US, Britain AND ISRAEL. He now has certified duplicates of the whole library of incriminating evidence and **PLANS FOR TOTAL TAKEOVER** of the **MIDDLE EAST, AFRICA AND EUROPE**.

**Saddam** is **NOT** impressed with you and **NOTHING IS BEING DONE IN THE FACE OF IMMEDIATE ASSAULT**. He has the trump cards, ladies and gentlemen, and enough "cause intent" to have nerves of steel in the face of the fire-fight. And no, he doesn't really care about a few expendable people for a "greater cause". After all, he believes in recycling, so it matters not too much if you help a few along their journey. It is called what you do every day for self--find justification. With you it may only be a glass of wine or a better deal, but with stakes like there are on the Middle East table--it is big.

Now again, let us look at what you **DIE** for, people: Democracy. Look right to your source of training--**ISRAEL**. Without further comment I will offer you a couple of the **LAST TWO PAGES** of a little book called *DEMOCRACY IN ISRAEL*, by Norman F. Dacey. Never mind who that might be but simply note that these comments I share are by **HIGH LEVEL JEWS IN ISRAEL**.

[QUOTING:]

**"WE DON'T GIVE A DAMN!"**

Another severe critic of Israel's undemocratic posture is Ammon Rubenstein who charged shortly before the October 1973 War that "*an atmosphere of haughtiness and **boastfulness** has come upon us; we don't care about the world; we will show them who is the master; we will have a military **parade--unnecessary, senseless--through Jerusalem....** And in order to show that we don't give a damn, we will confiscate Arab lands; we will enclose areas and establish 'exceptions', we will settle everywhere without giving the right of **self-determination** to the Israeli Arabs; we will brawl with Muslims all over the world--for free, in vain--about praying hours at a place that has been for generations a Muslim mosque (the Mosque of Abraham in Hebron).*

*"We do all this and no one can stop us, yet the sedimentation of grudges against us is growing. But it is **not** only because of this that the negative image of Israel is growing. Our internal affairs are not secret; they are published through all the media; people in London, Paris and New York open the newspaper and read incomprehensible things about Israel.*

*"They read about the burning down of the (religious) missions and the **governmental** threat to **expel** Christians; **about** a ministerial committee meeting in order to decide how to fight the 'Jews For Jews', about decisions of the government to disengage **itself from** its promises about **Biram** and **Ikrit** because of the 'precedent'. They read and are astonished about the '**mamzerim**' (bastard) issues, the '**Cohen**' and women problems*

(under Israeli law, no man named Cohen can marry a divorced woman); *They read about **confusion** over 'who is a Jew' and similar matters, things they associated with under-developed societies.*

*"They know that the Writers Union--supposedly intellectuals--refuses to accept Arab writers because of their origins; they hear that the Prime Minister **speaks** all day long against '**mixed** weddings'; **that** the Israeli law **defines** the citizenship rights according to the test of the grandfather and grandmother, and that the Chief Rabbi declares that the rules of justice and equality do not apply to Gentiles. They read **and** start asking themselves what is happening to it, to the State of Israel.*

*"Whoever **thinks** that the world understands only the language of **strength**, that one way or **another** it is always against us, shouldn't come with complaints about the 'world'... Only a paranoiac thinks that the world is plotting against him. Only a megalomaniac thinks that we could answer with war to such a plot. The Israeli who loves his country will fight--here, inside--in order to put out the **wicked fire** that has taken hold of part of **us**, the government and the Knesset....*

*"We have behaved sometimes with disregard for others; we have blown the horn more than was necessary; we have driven through the lawns; we have trodden some flowerpots."*

[AND:]

"THE WHOLE WORLD IS AGAINST US!"

**As** Uri Avnery, editor and publisher of the news weekly *Ha'olam Hazeh*, wrote in an editorial in that journal: *"The military bands which danced before the television cameras to the music of the Israeli song The Whole World is Against Us, the masochistic pleasure which we draw from the diplomatic disasters of Israel, the satisfaction we get from watching the absolute isolation of Israel in the United Nations... are all **symptoms** of a malignant psychological illness... **The** whole world is marching in one direction; Israel of today turns her back on this world and*

*marches in the opposite direction."* [H: Sound like any other country TODAY that you know?]

The dictionary defines a "democracy" as a state of society characterized by **formal equality of rights, opportunity and treatment**. Yitzhak Ben-Aharon, head of the powerful **Histadrut**, told the *New York Times* that Israeli society has lost its way amid a frenzied "rat race" for personal enrichment. "We have started to worship the golden calf," he warned. "Now we have to decide how to have equality in a society where the **real** desire of the people is against it. People are interested in **equality** with those who have more than they have--but--they don't care about those who have less."

Israeli journalist-author Amos **Kenan** has likened the ethical level of life in Israel to that of a "South American **banana** republic".

[H: Then there is a finishing sentence in the book:] *The facts here presented should help the reader to distinguish between a democracy and the Zionist state.*

[END OF QUOTING]

I don't know if we will get around to sharing more of this book; it is only about 70 pages, but is most powerful in its observations from that inside experience.

We do not know if the booklet is still available or anything about the source. You can try: INSTITUTE FOR HISTORICAL **REVIEW**, 1822-1/2 Newport Blvd., Suite 191, Costa Mesa, CA 92627. It seems to have been printed in 1976. ISBN 0-911038-68-X. I will ask someone to contact these people if possible and ask for permission to use more of the material. At present, however, we are going right back to Part 6 of **GLOBAL PARASITES**.

I only ask that as things break before you in news, in war, in scandal--really LOOK AT CONNECTIONS because it will be

in these "connections" that you will find the cause, for the obvious is only an "effect" of something else.

[QUOTING:] PART 6. GLOBAL PARASITES

### THE JEWISH QUESTION--FACT OR FANCY?

*"The Jewish Question still exists. It would be useless to deny it. The Jewish Question exists wherever Jews live in perceptible numbers. Where it does not exist, it is carried by Jews in the course of their migrations. We naturally move to those places where we are not persecuted, and there our presence produces persecutions... The unfortunate Jews are now carrying anti-Semitism into England; they have already introduced it into America."*

Theodore Herzl, *A Jewish State*, p. 4.

The chief difficulty in writing about the Jewish Question is the supersensitiveness of Jews and non-Jews concerning the whole matter. There is a vague feeling that even to openly use the word "Jew", or to expose it nakedly in print, is somehow improper. Polite evasions like "Hebrew" and "Semite", both of which are **subject to** the criticism of inaccuracy, are timidly essayed, and people pick their way gingerly as if the whole subject were forbidden, until some courageous Jewish thinker comes straight out with the good old word "Jew", and then the constraint is relieved and the air cleared. The word "Jew" is not an epithet; it is a name, ancient and honorable, with significance for every period of human history, past, present and to come. [H: **And note that even Ford was writing without full research or investigation or he would know that "Jew" is NOT an "ancient" name but, rather, a very recent term coined to fit a need of the self-styled Khazarian Serpent People. As the government comes under control of the Jews and the press, media and most great business corporations, the term Jew is utilized more and more as if breaking ice, by such as speakers in the media mostly at gatherings of old comedians on various programs where they can openly talk about being**

**Jewish and speak of "the Jews". Larry King is an excellent example of being a Jew himself and bringing full recognition of the high status of that label on his guests.]**

There is extreme sensitiveness about the public discussion of the Jewish Question on the part of Gentiles. They would prefer to keep it in the hazy borderlands of their thought, shrouded in silence. Their heritage of tolerance has something to do with their attitude, but perhaps their instinctive sense of the difficulty involved has more to do with it. The principal public Gentile pronouncements upon the Jewish Question are in the manner of the truckling politician or the pleasant after-dinner speaker; the great Jewish names in philosophy, medicine, literature, music and finance are named over, the energy, ability and thrift of the race are dwelt upon, and everyone goes home feeling that a difficult place has been rather neatly negotiated. But nothing is changed thereby. The Jew is not changed. The Gentile is not changed. The Jew still remains the enigma of the world.

Gentile sensitiveness on this point is best expressed by the desire for silence--"Why discuss it at all?" is the attitude. Such an attitude is itself a proof that there is a problem which we would evade if we could. "Why discuss it at all?"--the keen thinker clearly sees in the implications of such a question the existence of a problem whose discussion or suppression will not always be within the choice of easy-going minds.

Is there a Jewish Question in Russia? Unquestionably, in its most virulent form. Is it necessary to meet that Question in Russia? Undoubtedly, meet it from every angle along with light, and healing may come.

Well, the percentage of the Jewish population of Russia is just one per cent more than it is in the United States. The majority of the Jews themselves are not less well-behaved in Russia than they are here; they lived under restrictions which do not exist here; yet in Russia their genius has enabled them to attain a degree of power which has completely baffled the Russian mind. Whether you go to Rumania, Russia, Austria or Germany, or anywhere else that the Jewish Question has come to the fore-

front as a vital issue, you will discover that the principal cause is the outworking of the Jewish genius to achieve the power of control.

Here in the United States it is the fact of this remarkable minority--a sparse Jewish ingredient of three per cent in a nation of 110,000,000--attaining in 50 years a degree of control that would be impossible to a ten times larger group of any other race, that creates the Jewish Question here. Three per cent of any other people would scarcely occasion comment, because we could not meet with a representative of them wherever we went in high places--in the innermost secrecy of the councils of the Big Four at Versailles, in the supreme court, in the councils of the White House, in the vast dispositions of world finance--wherever there is power to get or use. Yet we meet the Jew everywhere in the upper circles, literally everywhere there is power. He has the brains, the initiative, the penetrative vision which almost automatically project him to the top, and as a consequence he is more marked than any other race.

And that is where the Jewish Question begins. It begins in very simple terms--How does the Jew so habitually and so resistlessly gravitate to the highest places? What puts him there? Why is he put there? What does he do there? What does the fact of his being there mean to the world?

That is the Jewish Question in its origin. From these points it goes on to others, and whether the trend becomes pro-Jewish or anti-Semitic depends on the amount of prejudice brought to the inquiry, and whether it becomes pro-Humanity depends on the amount of insight and intelligence.

The use of the word Humanity in connection with the word Jew usually throws a side-meaning which may not be intended. In this connection it is usually understood that the humanity ought to be shown toward the Jew. There is just as great an obligation upon the Jew to show his humanity toward the whole race. The Jew has been too long accustomed to think of himself as exclusively the claimant on the humanitarianism of society; society has a large claim against him that he cease his **exclusive-**

ness; that he cease exploiting the world; that he cease **making** Jewish groups the end-and **all** of his **gains**, and that he begin to fulfill, in a sense his exclusiveness has never yet enabled him to fulfill, the ancient prophecy that through him all the nations of the Earth should be blessed.

The Jew cannot go on forever filling the role of suppliant for the world's humanitarianism; he must himself show that quality to a society which seriously suspects his higher and more powerful groups of exploiting it with a pitiless rapacity which in its wide-flung and long drawn-out distress may be described as an economic pogrom against a rather helpless humanity. For it is true that society is as helpless before the well-organized extortions of certain financial groups, as huddled groups of Russian Jews were helpless against the anti-Semitic mob. And as in Russia, so in America, it is the poor Jew who suffers for the delinquencies of the rich exploiter of his race. **[H: Note that this is the same type of exploitation, but inclusive of violence, that has happened to the Blacks. Those high-level Blacks who seem to "succeed" in such as Congress, etc., are mostly simply symbolic showpieces and THEY HAVE JOINED THE THRUST IN GREED, POWER WISHES AND DESIRES FOR ACHIEVING WHAT THE "WHITE" MAN HAS ACCOMPLISHED. The major difference is the pure tolerance of the "handlers" of these Blacks. The Blacks are not "accepted", they are USED, for they sell out their very own people and race in the process.]**

This series of articles is already being met by an organized barrage by mail and wire and voice, every single item of which carries the wail of persecution. One would think that a heartless and horrible attack were being made on a most pitiable and helpless people--until one looks at the letterheads of the magnates who write, and at the financial ratings of those who protest, and at the membership of the organizations whose responsible heads hysterically demand retraction. And always in the background there is the threat of boycott, a threat which has practically sealed up the columns of every publication in America against even the mildest discussion of the Jewish Question.

The Jewish Question in America cannot be concealed **forever** by threats against publications, nor by the propagandist publication of matter extremely and invariably favorable to everything Jewish. It is here and it cannot be twisted into something else by the adroit use of propaganda, nor can it be forever silenced by threats. The Jews of the United States can best serve themselves and their fellow-Jews all over the world by letting drop their far too ready cry of "anti-Semitism", by adopting a franker tone than that which befits a helpless victim, and by seeing what the Jewish Question is and how it behooves every Jew who loves his people to help solve it.

There has been used in this series the term "International Jew". It is susceptible of two interpretations: One, the Jew wherever he may be; the other, the Jew who exercises intentional control. The real contention of the world is with the latter and his satellites, whether Jew or Gentile.

Now, this international type of Jew, this grasper after world-control, this actual possessor and wielder of world-control is a very unfortunate connection for his race to have. The most unfortunate thing about the international Jew, from the standpoint of the ordinary Jew, is that the international type is also a Jew. And the significance of this is that the type does not grow anywhere else than on a Jewish stem. There is no other racial nor national type which puts forth this kind of person. It is not merely that there are a few Jews among international financial controllers; it is that these world controllers are exclusively Jews. That is the phenomenon which creates an unfortunate situation for those Jews who are not and never shall be world-controllers, who are the plain people of the Jewish race. If world-control were mixed, like the control, say, of the biscuit business, then the occasional Jews we might find in those higher financial altitudes would not constitute the problem at all; the problem would then be limited to the existence of world-control in the hands of a few men, of whatever race or lineage they might be. But since world control is an ambition which has only been achieved by Jews, and not by any of the methods usually adopted by would-be world conquerors, it becomes inevitable that the question should center in that remarkable race.

**This brings another difficulty: In discussing this group of world-controllers under the name of Jews (and they are Jews), it is not always possible to stop and distinguish the group of Jews that is meant. The candid reader can usually determine that, but the Jew who is in a state of mind to be injured is sometimes pained by reading as a charge against himself what was intended for the upper group.** "Then why not discuss the upper groups as financiers and not as Jews?" may be asked. Because they ARE Jews. It is not to the point to insist that in any list of rich men there are more Gentiles than Jews; we are not talking about merely rich men who have, many of them, gained their riches by serving a System, we are talking about those who Control--and it is perfectly apparent that merely to be rich is not to control. The world-controlling Jew has riches, but he also has something much more powerful than that.

The international Jew, as already defined, rules not because he is rich, but because in a most marked degree he possesses the commercial and masterful genius of his race, and avails himself of a racial loyalty and solidarity the like of which exists in no other human group. In other words, transfer today the world-control of the international Jew to the hands of the highest commercially talented group of Gentiles, and the whole fabric of world-control would eventually fall to pieces, because the Gentile lacks a certain quality, be it human or divine, be it natural or acquired, that the Jew possesses.

**[H: It is LACK OF CHRIST VALUES. By doing lip service only to goodness and Christ's recognition of GOOD MORALS AND ETHICAL BEHAVIORS the anti-Christ can gain control of worldly manifestation. He can do that by playing to the non-Christ attitudes within every human being. He is, however, not bound by such shackles in his living expression. He prays to Lucifer as Jehovah and asks not for Godly creation in goodness but to overcome, become, and displace any above him through any means appropriate at a given time in experience. Jews simply are not bound by CHRISTIAN rules and it makes it EASY to gain control, for the usual Gentile has no desire for CONTROL but only to express. This difference is utilized constantly to bewilder**

and confound--and bring into control--the Gentile of any race, color or, actually, creed.]

This, of course, the modern Jew denies. There is a new position taken by the modernists among the Jews which constitutes a denial that the Jew differs from any other man except in the matter of religion. "Jew" they say is not a racial designation, but a religious designation like "Episcopalian", "Catholic", "Presbyterian". This is the argument used in newspaper offices in the Jews' protests against giving the Jewish designation to those of their people who are implicated in crime--"You don't give the religious classifications of other people who are arrested," the editor is told. "why should you do it with Jews?" The appeal to religious tolerance always wins, and is sometimes useful in diverting attention from other things.

Well, if the Jews are only religiously differentiated from the rest of the world, the phenomenon grows stranger still. For the rest of the world is interested less in the Jew's religion than in anything else that concerns him. There is really nothing in his religion to differentiate the Jew from the rest of mankind, as far as the moral content of that religion is concerned, and if there were he would have overcome that by the fact that his Jewish religion supplies the moral structure for both of the other great religions. Moreover, it is stated that there are among English speaking nations **2,000,000** Jews who acknowledge their race and not their religion, while **1,000,000** are classified as agnostic--are these any less Jews than the others? The world does not think so. The authoritative students of human differences do not think so. An Irishman who grows indifferent to the Church is still an Irishman, and it would seem to be equally true that a Jew who grows indifferent to the Synagogue is still a Jew. He at least feels that he is, and so does the non-Jew.

A still more serious challenge would arise if this contention of the modernists were true, for it would necessitate the explanation of these world-controlling Jews by their religion. We should have to say, "They excel through their religion," and then the problem would turn on the religion whose practice should bring such power and prosperity to its devotees. But an-

other fact would intervene, namely, that these world-controlling Jews are not notably religious; and still another fact would hammer for recognition, namely, the most devout believers and most obedient followers of the Jewish religion are the poorest among the Jews. If you want Jewish orthodoxy, the bracing morality of the *Old Testament*, you will find it, not among the successful Jews, who have **Unitarianized** their religion to the same extent that the Unitarians have Judaized their Christianity, but among the poor in the side streets who still sacrifice the Saturday business for their Sabbath keeping. Certainly their religion has not given them world-control; instead, they have made their own sacrifices to keep it inviolate against modernism.

Of course, if the Jew differs from the rest of mankind only when he is in full accord with his religion, the question becomes very simple. Any criticism of the Jew becomes sheer religious bigotry and nothing else! And that would be intolerable. But it would be the consensus of thoughtful opinion that the Jew differs less in his religion than in anything else. There is more difference between the two great branches of Christianity, more conscious difference, than between any branch of Christianity and Judaism. [H: This is because you are not dealing with RELIGION--you are dealing with Spiritual righteousness and **thus** you bring down moral standards, which produces the very thing you would rather not be: ANTICHRIST.]

So that, the contention of certain modernists notwithstanding, the world will go on thinking of the Jew as a member of a race, a race whose persistence has defeated the utmost efforts made for its extermination, a race that has preserved itself in virility and power by the observance of those natural laws the violation of which has mongrelized so many nations, a race which has come up out of the past with the two great moral values which may be reckoned on monotheism and monogamy, a race which today is before us as the visible sign of an antiquity to which all our spiritual wealth harks back. Nay, the Jew will go on thinking of himself as the member of a people, a nation, a race. And all the mixture and intermixture of thought or faith or custom cannot make it otherwise. A Jew is a Jew and as long as he remains with his perfectly unassailable traditions, he will remain a

Jew. And he will always have the right to feel that to be a Jew is to belong to a superior race.

These world-controlling Jews at the top of affairs, then, are there by virtue of, among other things, certain qualities which are inherent in their Jewish natures. Every Jew has these qualities even if not in the supreme sense, just as every Englishman has Shakespeare's tongue but not in Shakespeare's degree. And thus it is impracticable, if not impossible, to consider the international Jew without laying the foundations broadly upon Jewish character and psychology.

We may discount at once the too common libel that this greater form of Jewish success is built upon dishonesty. It is impossible to indict the Jewish people or any other people on a wholesale charge. No one knows better than the Jew how widespread is the notion that Jewish methods of business are all unscrupulous. There is no doubt a possibility of a great deal of unscrupulousness existing without actual legal dishonesty, but it is altogether possible that the reputation the Jewish people have long borne in this respect may have had other sources than actual and persistent dishonesty.

We may indicate one of these possible sources. The Jew at a trade is naturally quicker than most other men. They say there are other races which are as nimble at a trade as is the Jew, but the Jew does not live much among them. In this connection one may remember the famous joke about the Jew who went to Scotland.

Now, it is human nature for the slower man to believe that the quicker man is too deft by far, and to become suspicious of his deftness. Everybody suspects the "sharper" even though his sharpness be entirely honest. The slower mind is likely to conceive that the man who sees so many legitimate twists and turns to a trade, may also see and use a convenient number of illegitimate twists and turns. Moreover, there is always the ready suspicion that the one who gets "the best of the bargain" gets it by trickery which is not above board. Slow, honest, **plain-spo-**

ken and straightdealing people always have their doubts of the man who gets the better of it.

The Jews, as the records for centuries show, were a keen people in trade. They were so keen that many regarded them as crooked. And so the Jew became disliked for business reasons, not all of which were creditable to the intelligence or initiative of his enemies.

Take, for example, the persecution which Jew merchants once suffered in England. In older England the merchant class had many easy-going traditions. One tradition was that a respectable tradesman would never seek business but wait for it to come to him. Another tradition was that to decorate one's store window with lights or colors, or to display one's stock of goods attractively in the view of the public, was a contemptible and underhanded method of tempting a brother tradesman's customers away from him. Still another tradition was that it was strictly unethical and unbusinesslike to handle more than one line of goods. If one sold tea, it was the best reason in the world why he should not sell teaspoons. **As** for advertising, the thing would have been so brazen and bold that the public opinion would have put the advertiser out of business. The proper demeanor for a merchant was to seem reluctant to part with his goods.

One may readily imagine what happened when the Jewish merchant bustled into the midst of this jungle of traditions. He simply broke them all. In those days tradition had all the force of a divinely promulgated moral law and in consequence of his initiative the Jew was regarded as a great offender. A man who would break those trade traditions would stop at nothing! The Jew was anxious to sell. If he could not sell one article to a customer, he had another on hand to offer him. The Jews' stores became bazaars, forerunners of our modern department stores, and the old English custom of one store for one line of goods was broken up. The Jew went after trade, pursued it, persuaded it. **[H: I jest not—YOU could take lessons. Why does God always have to take hind post while you allow and follow along like slaves to the master's whip? What is**

WRONG with honorably and honestly becoming successful and then **PROTECTING** your acquisitions? Why do you put such a cheap and stingy price for God Creator? You can succeed in beautiful manner and live within the laws of God and within the laws of the land. You do not give up **INTEGRITY** or good **MORALITY** by succeeding--you discount God by your failure to even try to achieve.] He was the originator of "a quick turnover and small profits". He originated the installment plan. The one state of affairs he could not endure was business at a standstill, and to start it moving he would do anything. He was the first advertiser--in a day when even to announce in the public prints the location of your store was to intimate to the public that you were in financial difficulties, were about to go to the wall and were trying the last desperate expedient to which no self-respecting merchant would stoop. **[II: Perhaps you should hold in your mind the picture illustrated by the Jew WEeping all the way to the bank with YOUR MONEY.]**

It was as easy as child's play to connect this energy with dishonesty. The Jew was not playing the game, at least so the staid English merchant thought. As a matter of fact he was playing the game to get it all in his own hands--which he has practically done.

The Jew has shown that same ability ever since. His power of analyzing the money currents amounts to an instinct. His establishment in one country represented another base from which the members of his race could operate. Whether by the natural outworking of innate gifts, or the deliberate plan of race unity and loyalty, all Jewish trading communities had relations, and as these trading communities increased in wealth, prestige and power, as they formed relations with governments and great interests in the countries where they operated, they simply put more power into the central community wherever it might be located, now in Spain, now in Holland, now in England. Whether by intention or not, they became more closely allied than the branches of one business could be, because the cement of racial unity, the bond of racial brotherhood cannot in the very nature of things exist among the Gentiles as it exists among the Jews.

Gentiles never think of themselves as Gentiles, and never feel that they owe anything to another Gentile as such. Thus they have been convenient agents of Jewish schemes at times and in places when it was not expedient that the Jewish controllers should be publicly known; but they have never been successful competitors of the Jew in the field of world-control.

From these separated Jewish communities went power to the central community where the master bankers and the master analysts of conditions lived. And back from the central community flowed information of an invaluable character and assistance wherever needed. It is not difficult to understand how, under such a condition, the nation that did not deal kindly with the Jews was made to suffer, and the nation that yielded to them their fullest desire was favored by them. And it is credibly stated that they have made certain nations feel the power of their displeasure.

This system, if it ever existed, exists in greater power today. It is today, however, threatened as it has never been. Fifty years ago, international banking, which was mostly in control of the Jews as the money brokers of the world, was on top of business. It exercised the supercontrol of governments and finance everywhere. Then came the new thing, Industry, which expanded to a degree unguessed by the shrewdest prophets and analysts. As Industry gathered strength and power it became a powerful money magnet, drawing the wealth of the world in its train, not, however, merely for the sake of possessing the money, but of making it work. Production and profit on production, instead of loans and interest on loans, became the master method for a time. The war came, in which the former broker-masters of the world had undoubtedly their large part. And now the two forces, Industry and Finance, are in a struggle to see whether Finance is again to become the master, or creative Industry. This is one of the elements which is bringing the Jewish Question to the bar of public opinion. **[III: Boy, and I guess you know who won!]**

To state this and prove it may be nothing more than to establish the superiority of Jewish ability. Certainly it is not a ten-

able position to say that the Jew is extraordinarily successful and therefore must be curbed. It would be equally aside from the truth to say that the co-ordination of Jewish activity has been, on the whole, a harmful thing for the world. It may be possible to show that up to this point it has been useful. Success cannot be attacked nor condemned. If any moral question arises at all, it must concern the use made of the success which has been attained. The whole matter centers there, after the previous fact is established. May the Jew go on as he has gone, or does his duty to the world require another use of his success?

This inquiry obviously leads to further discussion, as well as a gathering up of the remaining threads of the present discussion, which future articles will attempt to do.

*Issue of June 12, 1920*

[END OF QUOTING]

To fully appreciate the true definition of "JEW" you have to know background and how the very term came into being. An Irishman can be a Jew for it defines a state of activities, morality and beliefs that are not of any "religion", save perhaps **Satanism** or Luciferianism. Further, these people look out for one another, and if a job is open, the boss will hire his buddy or his relative, good or bad. But what happens is that when you place "hookers" onto definitions such as "race", "creed", "color", "language", etc., you can't find a PLACE to stick this shrewd manager of worldly **THINGS**. You have just drawn the line between Spiritual Right and Physical Experience. You don't have to work in the shadows, but the tricks are so much more effective in secret--aren't they? Even if a thing be legal and grand the assumption is that if the "other" person gets it--it is somehow unlawful, unethical or immoral. However, the point is that with the One World Order--all three attributes are actually PRESENT.

I am usually asked what should go on the "Hotline" when outrageous things come past our desks. Anything and everything you find that MAY BE SO. DISINFORMATION is the name of the

game, so you can't KNOW, and I am not going to be put into the position of being a guru or a fortune teller. If you hear that there will be a war with nuclear bombs in four days, my attitude is to share it and then you check out your gear and food supplies. Then, **FIND OUT WHAT YOU CAN**; don't depend on the Nostradamus prophecies to MAYBE give you a clue--Nostradamus was a Catholic Jew. Quit your silly games or you are going to get blown totally away.

What are you going to do differently **IF THE GERMANS IN NEW MEXICO COME OUT IN FULL DOOR-TO-DOOR INSPECTIONS? SHOOT THEM?** What a bunch of hogwash.

The last document that just arrived is nothing but misinformation to rally the militias and make restless the sheeple, a last ditch effort to alert and wake up some of you sleepers waiting for war. That part is good; the explanations are not shrewd, they will get you killed.

One militia leader states: "If some foreign power came into Kansas and put a gun to our head and demanded that we hand over all the grain we have there (oops, that's right, they **WAVE** been doing that), **YOU WOULDN'T LET THEM GET AWAY WITH IT, EVEN THOUGH SOME OF THE AMERICAN PEOPLE HAVE.**"

What would YOU do TODAY if the above happened? Well, what makes the "visitors" think you might have grain to confiscate? What is the matter with you Gentiles? Shocked? Angry? You have even better insight if you have been anywhere near our TRUTH for these years. You do NOT become your enemy to cooperate with that enemy. Don't be silly. You act up and you become one less problem for the bad boys because they now have a reason to shoot you dead when you threaten them back. Dead martyrs or patriots are worthless. We need people to **LIVE FOR FREEDOM**, not keep dying in false reasoning to lessen the enemies' problems.

So, any of you around here think of pulling out your pop-guns and cocking them had best think again. You have waited too

# IMPORTANT ANNOUNCEMENT

long to keep the thugs from over-running you, so you hold your fire and live to THINK of some better way to manage the circumstances. You can be GODLY in ANY setting. You have to be an idiot to be STUPID in the Antichrist movement. Those Germans will be doing exactly what they are brought here to do--whatever they are ordered to do in the absence of your own military.

This is WHY we don't have a "GROW" of ANY KIND. You shall not place blame for your bad behavior on any of us here. We keep the law--of the land and of God. And, if the *Germans* arrive, ask them in, give them coffee and cake and share the journals! And if they have come to seize the journals--GIVE THEM ALL TO THEM. Remember the Teacher: "If a man takes your coat and you have two--offer him the other one as well." I have no interest in psychics, fortune tellers, spooks or kooks, remote viewers or any other kind of mystical hocus-pocus. If this displeases you, then I am sorry FOR YOU. It is this very nonsense which brings you to the stoop of disaster constantly without any kind of ability to counter it save wring your hands, prattle about it and get out your pop-guns. Shame on you for calling yourself Christ-believers. Adonai.

Hatonn has asked us to run the Freedman letter to Goldstein, [Facts Are Facts, From One "Jew" To Another; Long Buried Truth Must Be Revealed] OFTEN [A letter from a Jew to a Jew covering *information that is critical for all to know if we are to restore any political freedom to our dying world*]. It offers good information along with excellent reference material. HE FEELS IT URGENTLY NECESSARY TO KEEP CONSTANT REMINDERS BEFORE OUR READERS, AND THE JEWS, THAT WE ARE ONLY **REPRINTING** INFORMATION. THIS IS OUR KEY TO SURVIVAL AS A PAPER AND AS PEOPLE.

In this letter Mr. Freedman covers many topics several of which are: Jesus Was Not A Jew — Some Of The History Of The Modern Day Jew And His Origins — Some Of The History Of The Talmud [Some Very Important Quotes From It Including Permission For Sexual Attacks Upon Babies, **Etc.**]—The *Kol* Nidre Oath. The Very Harmful Influence The *Talmud* and *Kol Nidre* Writings Have Exerted On The Entire World For Centuries — The Jews Are Not Any Part Of The "Lost Ten Tribes".

This letter takes over 100 pages in a Journal so we will only give the sources for it: Phoenix Journal #223 BIRTHING THE PHOENIX, Vol. 2 & #233 RISE OF ANTICHRIST, Vol. 5 or CONTACT March 17, 1998, Vol. 20, #4.

# Appendix Of Definitions

*Excerpt from HATONN writing 3/7/98 #1:*

My goodness, only a couple of weeks into our topic and the sky is falling Hennie-Pennie. By the way, "You and all your readers are anti-Semitic," say a couple of the writers, "this is hate literature..." and "Tell us again your definitions because these writings are made to look like research."

I don't care what they look like, readers. I am using material researched in the early '20s. I don't, nor did I, make the **rules** of action for those calling themselves Jews. I don't call them Jews; they named themselves that over a thousand years after Immanuel, the one you call Jesus, was long gone. They priorly called themselves "The Serpent People", also known as Khazarian (many spellings of this word), and when a "religion" was required of them—they took up the Judean "faith" (misdefinition). They were commercially oriented and warriors, with the more blood spilled the better—and they called "that" sacrifice. They never pretended to be Semites until in the modern last century and a half when it could be used as a tool against Gentiles. There is no recognized "in-between"; there are, according to the self-styled, self-named "Jews", ONLY JEWS AND GENTILES.

You see, readers, I can't help it if you know NO HISTORY—for it is all available for your investigation.

If we deal with this confusion, also realize that CONFUSION is the **number one** tool of this group of nomadic peoples.

SEMITE: 1. A member of any of the peoples supposedly descended from Shem, the eldest son of Noah. (So the "Jews" of today ARE NOT SEMITES, nor are the Judeans or Hebrews.) 2. a Jew (but note this is only a MODERN classification in the Encyclopedia). 3. a member of ANY OF THE VARIOUS ANCIENT AND MODERN peoples originating in SW Asia, including the Sumerians, Akkadians, Canaanites, Phoenicians, and ARABS.

SEMITIC: 1. An important **SUBfamily** of AFRO-ASIATIC languages, including Akkadian, Arabic, Aramaic and Hebrew.

SEMITICS: The study of the Semitic languages, literature, etc.

[H: So, perhaps this is where they get **bent** out of shape for, in studying the languages, history and literature, we find that the "Jew" does not fit into these categories—as Semites.]

SEMITISM: A term coined to refer to the "modern" Jew. It is a word or idiom peculiar to, derived from, or characteristic of a Semitic language. [H: But YIDDISH is a separate language MADE to fit the Talmudic people and laws.]

So, the controlled meaning set forth by the so-called Jews: A disparaging or antagonistic attitude or hostile act toward a Jewish person, Jewish organization or the religion of Judaism. [H: This, further, only refers to the "Yiddish" "Jew" and not the Middle East Judeans or Semites. Remember that Semites come from the **Trib**e of Shem—and these people in point DO NOT.]

COVERT INTENT: Used to disarm, intimidate and confuse Christians (GENTILES OF ALL RACES, CREEDS, COLOR) into submission to Jews at the expense and eventual destruction of Christianity.

ACTUAL MEANING: OPPOSITION TOWARD PEOPLE OF SEMITIC (SHEMITIC) ORIGIN. Most people calling themselves Jews are NOT Semitic in origin. **"SEMITYSM" HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH JEWS. JEWISH ORGANIZATIONS OR JUDAISM.**

JEW: The word "Jew" did not appear in actual use until over 1000 years after the resurrection of "Jesus". It means someone who adheres to the religion of Judaism (modern **PHARISAISM**). The modern "Jew" of "Jewish Culture" has NO RACIAL SIGNIFICANCE. "Jews" are some of the most racially MIXED people on Earth due to their multi-national history, their practice of interracial marriage, as well as their contemporary international bias. Over 90% of "Jews" today are descended from the ancient Khazars—a racially NON-SEMITIC people from East Europe.

**WE DID NOT MAKE THE RULES OR THE WORK OF A VERY FAMOUS MAN OF YOUR OWN AMERICAN HISTORY—HENRY FORD, AND OTHER ASTUTE HISTORIANS OF PRIOR DAYS.**

We need one more definition:

GENTILE: The modern CONTROLLED MEANING is *anyone who is not a Jew of the above classification.*

**TRUE MEANING:** From the LATIN word "**gentilis**", meaning "of the same gens, clan or race." In the *Bible* the more modern world Gentile is a mistranslation of the actual Old *Testament* Hebrew word "goy", and the Greek *New Testament* word "**ethnos**"—**both** meaning "NATION OR PEOPLF" (ANY nation or people).

CAHILLA: The ones from the Cosmos without recognition of God Creator or the Christ concept. They never went beyond pretense to be anything else. They were from the Serpent Raees and called themselves Serpent People when **they** were placed on this planet. They now call themselves Jews, even usurping the very heritage of some **HUmans** already on your planet. They sewe god Lucifer-Satan and facts are facts.

YIDDISH: NOT Hebrew. Yiddish is a language created for the self-styled parties who came to call themselves Jews and to suit the needs of the **TALMUD AND BE UTILIZED IN THE PROTOCOLS**. It is much like using a code as in World War II when Native language was used and could not be deciphered. How much to you think, as a Russian, you might understand of Lakota Sioux? By using the *Talmud* and Yiddish—everyone, including the Hebrew-speaking Jews, could be fooled until it was too late to change horses.

3/24/98 #1 HATONN

Keep the following definition handy for continual reference please:

**ANTICHRIST:** 1. a particular personage or power, variously identified or explained, who is conceived of as appearing in the world as **the** principal antagonist of Christ. 2. An opponent of Christ, a person or power antagonistic to Christ **and/or** Christ's teaching. 3. A person or power who discounts or denies or ignores the presence or teachings of Christ in God's instructions and which or who practices that which is considered to be not "christian" in attitude or function. 4. Satanists and those of any "order" who discount goodly and socially **acceptable**, as "christian", attitudes and set

themselves up as authority to present interpretations of behaviors and teachings other than those of Christ as accepted as the Spiritual attitude of goodness.

ALSO A POWER OR PERSON WHO RECOGNIZES A, OR MULTIPLES OF, GOD, BUT NOT THE GOD OF CHRIST TEACHINGS.

ONE WHO INTERPRETS THE ACCEPTED LAWS OF GOD IN A PERSONAL OR LEGAL DEVIATION OF SAME WHICH THEN PRESENTS AS A NEGATIVE ASPECT THRUST UPON HIMSELF OR ANOTHER.

THESE LAWS OF GOD IN EACH "GOOD" OR "GODLY" RELIGION OR SPIRITUAL ACCEPTANCE ARE BASED ON FUNDAMENTAL VALUES OF GOOD MORALITY, EQUAL JUSTICE, RESPECT, REVERENCE AND FUNCTION IN THE WAY OF THE "GOLDEN RULE": "DO UNTO OTHERS AS YOU WOULD HAVE OTHERS DO UNTO YOU."

"CHRIST": A Spiritual "state of being" in goodness.

"ANTICHRIST": That which is humanistically related to **non-Spiritual** thought and actions.

Teachers of the Christ "way" in the human physical form are classified as "**christians**" but the beings most prominently offered as "Christs" are NOT. They are teachers assuming the laws of **God/Christ**. This includes Jesus, Buddha, Mohammed, etc. Most of these laws as written in the accepted "Holy Books" are grossly tampered and misrepresent the actual instructions of God, in order to more closely fit the wishes and desires of the human individual or social "order" of any group or groups.

An organization or body of people has NO ACTUAL SPIRITUAL IDENTITY OTHER THAN "DOCTRINE. CHRISTIAN, FOR EXAMPLE, IS A STATE OF BEING OF ONLY AN INDIVIDUAL THOUGHT OR ACTION AS THOUGHT OR EXPRESSED BY AN INDIVIDUAL, INDEPENDENT PERSON

AN ANTICHRISTIAN PERSON IS ANYONE WHO WOULD USURP OR INFLICT THROUGH PERSUASION OR FORCE HIS OPINION OR ACTION UPON THE WILL OR WISHES OF ANOTHER.

Antichrist has no selective ethnic, racial, national or color identification. Creed is the deciding factor and that is recognized in intent **and/or** action expressed.

Antichrist is usually defined as Atheistic, Agnostic, Unchristian, Immoral and Unlawful, a Usurper, and several other directly identifiable attributes within or expressed by an individual in a negative consideration.

Antichrist is basically that which is in opposition to the accepted teachings of **Christ/God** within the laws as accepted as guidelines expressed as the *Ten Commandments* of the Christian following of the *New Testament* or the Hebrew teachings of the *Old Testament*.

Any CHURCH or person who deviates from these accepted laws as presented and accepted as Christ principles is, by definition, Antichrist. A person may proclaim Christ as an entity, **but** Christ is only an individual "state of being in Spiritual awareness".

**CHRISTED:** One who is SPIRITUALLY **in** alignment and intent within God Creator and deviates not from the moral, ethical, and lawful aspects of Christ-like teachings.

This could go on and on for pages into the hundreds—but **suffice** it to say that you have two working "parties" in human expression: those who are Spiritually accepting of soul as relative to God, and those who deny that relationship and are basically limited to Humanistic intent and thoughts.

Bad and good, good and evil are accepted terms defining intent and actions of individuals and often erroneously applied to groups. A group is made up of individuals who usually adopt a singular or very similar ideology. In every instance a group is a gathering or clump of individuals—perhaps bearing no similarity.

**JUDGMENT:** Only ACTIONS of individuals can be judged. A person is simply a person from which actions take place through intent: good, bad, or otherwise. To judge another is but to judge SELF for SELF is the **only** basis upon which JUDGMENT can be **made—utilizing** the laws as set forth by man in legislative forum or as accepted societally as being goodly laws of Deity or Spiritual Acceptance. In a court of law a PERSON should not be JUDGED, but rather, the actions of that INDIVIDUAL or MULTIPLES ACTING IN ONE EXPRESSION AS A WHOLE, are the factors for JUDGMENT. INTENT to ACT, until action is verified, is not a judged offense unless that intent is EXPRESSED IN SOME MANNER. MAN WORKS ON PHYSICAL EXPRESSION ONLY AND **GOD/CHRIST** WORKS ONLY ON THE

MERITS OR DEMERITS OF "INTENT" IN CONNECTION WITH EXPRESSED THOUGHT **OF/TO** ACTION.

Now, I am asked for some examples. Fine, there are so many examples of every little illicit and unlawful action taking place in high places as to be a mass of confusion. The actions are all you have with which to consider INTENT of any individual. So, Let us consider **President** Bill Clinton and his seemingly unique approach to sexual relationships. He goes to Church and it seems ANY church is fine with him. He clutches his "*Holy Bible*" in one hand and his "pretend" loving wife on his other arm. But he goes forth and breaks EVERY ONE OF THE LAWS OF GOD, even as laid forth by man as acceptable behavior.

Perhaps you need refreshing as to those *Ten Commandments*. I can do that but you will see that some of them are simply tossed in for the CONVENIENCE AND POWER CONTROL by MAN over others desired to be under control.

- \* You shall have no other gods before Me.
- \* You shall not misuse the name of the Lord, your God, for the Lord will not hold anyone guiltless who misuses His name.
- \* Remember the Sabbath day by keeping it holy.
- \* Honor your father and your mother, so that you may live long in the land the Lord your God is giving you.
- \* You shall not kill.
- \* You shall not commit adultery.
- \* You shall not steal.
- \* You shall not give false testimony against your neighbor.
- \* You shall not covet that which is another's. You shall not covet another's spouse or any property of another.

I have chosen to briefly outline those given in *Exodus* of your *Old Testament* for those are the ones which should be identified as being Hebrew oriented. I use the term "Hebrew" for I know no people calling themselves "Jews" **who** adhere to these laws today.

I, further, note most Christians not adhering to these Commandments TODAY.

Please note that even in the *Old Testament* the commands are not ended with "EXCEPT IF, WHEN, BUT, OR..."

Now, readers, IF THESE ACTUALLY BE THE INSTRUCTIONS OF "THE LORD, WHAT HAVE WE GOING HERE TODAY? AND if these be the accepted teachings of JESUS CHRIST, what can you make of

the deviations FROM THESE LAWS? And how do you equate your opinions or interpretations against, or within, any OTHER religion than your own who assembled your opinions FOR YOU?

AND NO, I DO NOT CONSIDER THESE TO BE THE LAWS OF GOD. YOU ARE BIRTHED KNOWING, WITHIN, THE LAWS OF RIGHT AND THE INTENT OF WRONG. AND T E N , IN EACH LEVEL OF LEARNING OR GROWING INTO TRUTH, YOU CAN BEGIN TO SEPARATE THAT WHICH IS "MORAL" FROM THAT WHICH IS SOCIETAL, CULTURAL OR TRADITIONAL "MORES".

All written material is MAN-MADE. THOUGHT is of God and one can proclaim that his thoughts or the written word comes from **God**—hut language and the activity of writing is human physical action. The actual expression in writing is that which must be JUDGED, not even the writer or printer or seer can be judged—ONLY THE WORD.

Now, let us consider and use some simple deductions in REASONING and LOGIC. We are now talking about two groups of individuals forming identifiable groupings OF RELIGION AND RELIGIOUS ASPECTS: Jews and Christians. This is to keep our writings from being confusing, if at all possible, for we are not going to discuss, here, OTHER RELIGIONS.

If the **TEN COMMANDMENTS** are the basis upon which the Israelites AND THE Christians foundation their RELIGION, what went wrong? If, as currently acceptable in modern RELIGIOUS PRACTICE, exceptions are made of the ONLY LAWS HANDED DOWN, AS THESE RELIGIONS PRESUME, ASSUME, AND PROJECT UPON OTHERS AS TEACHINGS—WHAT HAPPENED TO THE PRACTICE OF ABIDING BY THESE LAWS WHICH MAKE YOU TO BE CONSIDERED A **JUDEAN** OR A CHRISTIAN?

Now, also consider this: the Hebrew Israelites did not and do not accept **EMMANUEL** ESU OF THE HOUSE OF JOSEPH AS THE MESSIAH. Saul of Tarsus then labeled the man, who was thought to be **Christed**, Jesus. This happened AFTER, long after, the absence of the actual **Emmanuel** Esu of the House of Joseph. So, we can call him "Jesus" if that pleases you—or you can call that individual human energy ~~form~~ ANYTHING YOU PLEASE. But HOW you call him is the point of the writing here.

It is then made clear that the **NEW TESTAMENT** was written some 300 years AFTER the moving on, whatever, of this person, even if you call him Jesus. The Gospels were compiled, as was the **New Testament**,

into Arabic, Aramaic and some Hebrew languages, then into other languages such as Greek, etc. The final translations were into German and the German scholars chose and assembled the **New Testament**. Then the books were further tampered with and translated, as to please the wondrous King James, into ENGLISH. Now, there are hundreds of versions of re-translated material to suit every sect and cult that comes along.

The point here, however, is that the Israelite Hebrews believed in the **Old Testament** and honored a book or scrolls they called the **Torah**. The Christians honored the book called the **New Testament**. So, from these opposite and estranged ideas of one denying this Christ messiah and the other accepting this Christ messiah AS THE GOD—how do you come to a merging of these opposing ideas? Well, THE WAY YOU DO IT IS TO DENY AND ACCEPT BOTH AS ADJUSTED TO THE NEED OF THE PRESENTER AND PRACTITIONER. And, in that tradition, the Christian accepts everything good or bad in the **Old Testament** which supposedly was no longer valid with the birth of Jesus. But Jesus wasn't the "MAN'S" name. Then later you find that this after-named "Jesus" is the expected MESSIAH of the Illuminati and the Freemasonic cornerstone of their temple. WHOSE TEMPLE? The TALMUDISTS! They call themselves Jews—but they are NOT. They call themselves anything and everything they choose to make their humanistic practice of **Luciferian** behavior the LAW OF THE LAND.

In this evolvment BOTH Hebrew and Christian ideals have been totally usurped and LOST. It does not matter WHAT you call the opposing entities—the facts remain the same, don't they?

Just as a little **rule** of thumb on these topics as to religion, spiritual, or whatever you are doing: they are THREE DIFFERENT THINGS, OF WHICH, USUALLY, NONE ARE GODLY, BUT RATHER, STRUCTURED AND GUIDELINED BY SOME HUMAN PERSON.

HUMAN is conceived and birthed (created) knowing right from wrong as part of his very being. So what happens? Indeed, what does happen to that perfect soul and mind?

Salu, Hatonn.

*[The list of definitions will be added to in future Journals as they are revealed to us.]*

## BOOK LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE PHOENIX JOURNALS AND A JOURNAL HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONG-STANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES. JOURNALS ARE \$6.00 EACH PLUS SHIPPING & HANDLING. Discounts for 4 or more—call for information.

FOR A COMPLETE LIST OF BOOKS  
CALL OR SEND FOR A CATALOGUE.

1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL,  
I AM SANANDA
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS
9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE
38. THE DARK CHARADE
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST **VOL. I**
40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST **VOL. II**
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET ZIONISM IS RACISM
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. **II**
45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. **III**
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. **VI**
50. DIVINE PLAN VOL. I
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VII
52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII
53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX

54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK
55. MARCHING TO ZION
56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY
57. GOD'S PLAN **2000!** DIVINE PLAN VOL. **II**
58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF **FIRE**
59. "REALITY" **ALSO** HAS A DRUMBEAT
60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS
61. PROGRAMMING PITFALLS
62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY
63. THE BEST OF TIMES
64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN
65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE
66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS
67. THE BEAST AT WORK
68. ECSTASY TO AGONY
69. TATTERED PAGES
70. NO THORNLESS ROSES
71. COALESCENCE
72. CANDLELIGHT
73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. I
74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE  
RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. **II**
75. TRUTH **AND** CONSEQUENCES  
RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. **III**
76. SORTING THE PIECES  
RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. IV
77. PLAYERS IN THE GAME
78. IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA
79. MARCHING TO ZOG
80. TRUTH FROM THE "ZOG BOG"
81. RUSSIAN ROULETTE AMONG OTHER THINGS
82. RETIREMENT RETREATS OR  
WHICH CONCENTRATION CAMP DO YOU PREFER?
83. POLITICAL PSYCHOS
84. CHANGING PERSPECTIVES
85. SHOCK THERAPY FOR A BRAIN DEAD WORLD
86. MISSING THE LIFEBOAT?
87. IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN
88. ADVANCED DEMOLITION LEGION

(THE ADL IN ACTION)

89. FOCUS OF DEMONS (REAL GREMLINS IN THE WORKS)
90. TAKING OFF THE BLINDFOLD
91. FOOTSTEPS INTO TRUTH UNCOVERING  
LIES AND FRAUD ABOUT GOD AND MAN
92. WALK THE CROOKED ROAD WITH THE CROOKS
93. CRIMINAL POLITBUROS AND OTHER PLAGUES
94. WINGING IT..
95. HEAVE-UP (PHASE ONE)
96. HEAVE-HO (PHASE TWO)
97. HEAVE 'EM OUT (PHASE THREE, PART 1)
98. ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND
99. USUPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY
100. BUTTERFLIES, MIND CONTROL—THE RAZOR'S EDGE
101. THE BREATHING DEAD AND CEMENT CHILDREN
102. SACRED WISDOM
103. CONFRONT THE NOW CREATE THE FUTURE
104. FIRST STEPS
105. AMERICA IN PERIL—AN UNDERSTATEMENT
107. RING AROUND THE ROSIE...!
130. TRACKING DOWN THE **KILLER** AND "AND OTHER  
FORMS OF MURDER"<sup>n</sup> (The health book)
222. BIRTHING THE PHOENIX VOL. 1
223. BIRTHING THE PHOENIX VOL. 2
224. **BIRTHING** THE PHOENIX VOL. 3
225. BIRTHING THE PHOENIX VOL. 4
227. RISE OF ANTICHRIST VOL. 1 in a series
228. RISE OF ANTICHRIST VOL. 2 in a series
- GOA. THE GARDEN OF **ATON**  
by **Nora Boyles**
- UHA. THE UNTOLD HISTORY OF AMERICA, VOL. I  
by Ray **Bilger**
- WTR. WISDOM OF THE RAYS

FOR INFORMATION OR ORDERS CALL: 1-800-800-5565

PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.

P.O. **Box** 27353

Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

MASTERCARD. VISA OR DISCOVER CARDS

# RISE OF ANTICHRIST

**THERE IS NOTHING THAT THE INTERNATIONAL JEW FEARS NO MUCH AS THE TRUTH, OR ANY HINT OF THE TRUTH ABOUT HIMSELF OR HIS PLANS. AND, AFTER ALL, THE ROCK OF REFUGE AND DEFENSE, THE FOUNDATION OF ENDURANCE FOR JEW OR GENTILE MUST BE THE TRUTH**

**THERE ARE MANY WAYS TO CHANGE THIS CIRCUMSTANCE UPON YOUR WORLD AND TURN ABOUT INTO GOODNESS—BUT YOU MUST FIRST LEARN AND KNOW *WHAT IS THE FUNDAMENTAL TROUBLE OR WRONG INVOLVED. ONLY THEN CAN YOU “FIX” THAT WHICH IS BROKEN OR CORRECT THAT WHICH IS WRONG.***

*This Journal concludes the Rise Of Antichrist Essays begun in Vol. 1 of this series and introduces a 3 part series entitled Plot and Plotters, Anti-Gentilism. Also in this Journal we begin the series entitled GLOBAL PARASITES—reprinting the information presented in *The Dent born Independent* in the 1920s entitled The International Jew*

A Series  
BY GYEORGOS CERES HATONN  
\$6.00 EACH